

Papers by Jeremy James – 2019 [January-May]

Page numbers refer to the **PDF document as a whole**,
not to the page numbering of individual papers.

- 16 papers -

The UN Migration Compact and the Planned Destabilization of Western Democracies	2 - 24
The Irish Ruling Elite are Christ-hating, Baal-worshipping Deceivers	25 -45
The Sinister Purpose of the So-called Noahide Laws	46 - 90
The Starhawk Gang: The Real Story Behind the Irish Banking Crisis	91 - 132
Why Is Irish National Television Promoting Witchcraft?	133 - 145
Curse Ye, Meroz, Curse Ye Bitterly	146 - 154
Donald Trump's Allegiance to the Sun God Apollo	155 - 162
Medicated Nation: The Phony Science Behind Water Fluoridation	163 - 192
State Tyranny: The Perverted Sexualization of Innocent Children	193 - 208
A Deadly EMP Attack: Yet Another Deception by the New World Order	209 - 217
How Disney and Smart Phones are Corrupting Our Children	218 - 232
The Reality of Eternal Judgment: Why Hell is an Actual Place	233 - 243
Why Are the Irish Unable or Unwilling to Stem the Plague of Gender Perversion?	244 - 258
The Ritual Decapitation of Notre Dame	259 - 265
Pope Francis: Vicar of Chaos	266 - 304
Biblical Zionism or Christian Zionism?	305 - 332

The UN Migration Compact and the Planned Destabilization of Western Democracies

by Jeremy James



Some of the schemes undertaken by the Ruling Elite are so brazen and so outrageous that it hard to believe they can get away with them. They have been spraying aerosols above our cities and towns for decades, but somehow those long white lines in a blue sky go unnoticed. They have been injecting retro viruses and other contaminants into our children for decades, but few parents even bother to ask whether or not they are doing harm. They have been genetically ‘modifying’ or corrupting our food supply, but few consumers stop to consider the long-term health implications of this insane practice. They have been suppressing many effective treatments for cancer by deriding them as ‘alternative’ or ‘unproven’ and denouncing any medical professional who asks that they be given a fair trial. They keep the pornography industry in full flow by failing to shut down its access to the worldwide web. And they market dangerous opioids as ‘medicine’ even though they are killing more Americans every year than died in the entire Vietnam War.

They continue to increase the amount of electromagnetic radiation to which the population, especially our children, are being exposed, to the point where the nationwide implementation of 5G in the US will cause a dramatic increase in cancer rates and other serious health problems. They are also adding to the national debt at a rate that is certain to destroy the dollar within a decade or so. They have allowed colossal unfunded liabilities to accrue in the form of medicare, social security, and federal/state pensions which exceed the national debt. They have created a massive welfare state where tens of millions of irate citizens could cause devastating riots if their payments are delayed for any reason. And so on and so on.

We have not even tried to list the various methods of mind control and psychological subversion that the Elite have been using to cripple the intellectual and spiritual vitality of western nations.

The Herd

The Elite regard humanity as a herd that must be culled and controlled. They believe that only those who are 'illuminated' can transcend the animal level, a process known only to the ancient dynasties or bloodlines who rule the herd from behind the scenes. In their eyes the common man is an expendable brute, a work-horse to be exploited. Since they now have far more work-horses than they require, the surplus must be exterminated.

This is what the 'science' of Eugenics is all about. Were something to spook the herd and cause a stampede, the Elite could lose control. They must absolutely ensure that this never happens.

For this reason, they are keen to move forward as quickly as possible with their plan.

Champions of herd management

Some of the most respected intellectuals in British society in the last century were vocal proponents of this view. Consider, for example, the following remarks by H G Wells:

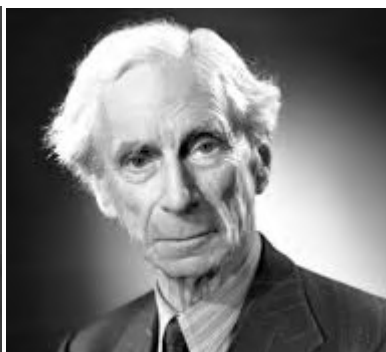
"And for the rest, those swarms of black, and brown, and dirty-white, and yellow people, who do not come into the new needs of efficiency ? Well, the world is a world, not a charitable institution, and I take it they will have to go. The whole tenor and meaning of the world, as I see it, is that they have to go. So far as they fail to develop sane, vigorous, and distinctive personalities for the great world of the future, it is their portion to die out and disappear." (p.317)

- H G Wells, *Anticipations of the Reaction of Mechanical and Scientific Progress Upon Human Life and Thought*, 1902

Note that this opinion was expressed in one of Wells' non-fiction works. The racism behind it is truly astonishing – no high profile figure today would dare to openly express such an opinion. But the Elite were less secretive about their intentions a hundred years ago.



H. G. Wells



Bertrand Russell



J.B.S. Haldane

The Blueprint for the New World Order

The blueprint for the New World Order was drawn up a long time ago with input and assistance from ‘luminaries’ like H G Wells, Bertrand Russell, JBS Haldane, GB Shaw, Aldous Huxley and other pagan intellectuals from the British Establishment, in consultation with their counterparts in the U.S., Germany and certain other countries. Some of them were quite open about the Illuminati plan for world government, presumably to stir the masses into accepting it as the natural culmination of human ‘progress’. They like to link the prospect of world government with the need to control the ever-increasing population of mankind. Since individual countries were unlikely to constrain the fecundity of their own citizens, some form of totalitarian mandate would have to be imposed. Here is how Bertrand Russell put it in 1924:

“If, however, a world-government is established, it may see the desirability of making subject races also less prolific, and may permit mankind to solve the population question. This is another reason for desiring a world-government.” - *Icarus, or The Future of Science*

He then went on to explore the kind of resistance they would likely encounter, even admitting along the way that the program was fundamentally a question of applied Eugenics:

“Passing from quantity to quality of population, we come to the question of eugenics. We may perhaps assume that, if people grow less superstitious, government will acquire the right to sterilize those who are not considered desirable as parents. This power will be used, at first, to diminish imbecility, a most desirable object. But probably, in time, opposition to the government will be taken to prove imbecility, so that rebels of all kinds will be sterilized. Epileptics, consumptives, dipsomaniacs and so on will gradually be included; in the end, there will be a tendency to include all who fail to pass the usual school examinations. The result will be to increase the average intelligence; in the long run, it may be greatly increased.”

Culling the herd

Russell often resorted to a flippant style of expression to make his more outrageous ideas seem less threatening. This is evident in the passage just cited, where he espouses the steady elimination of genetically undesirable members of the population as though he was discussing livestock. His use of the word “sterilization” carries the same dark eugenic undertone that we found in the quote by H G Wells, where the phrase, “they have to go” will in practice mean the elimination of surplus and undesirable ‘human stock’ by whatever means the Elite deem necessary.



JBS Haldane, a well-known British scientist of that era, was another keen advocate of Eugenics and world government. The callous, sociopathic attitude that these men had toward the ‘common masses’ of humanity may be seen in the following quote from a paper addressed to The Heretics Society at Cambridge University, England, in 1923. The Heretics Society was founded in 1909 as a forum for intellectuals dedicated to the creation of a New World Order. Many leading Illuminati agents in the U.K. addressed the society, including Bertrand Russell, GB Shaw, Aldous Huxley, and JM Keynes. It closed its doors in 1932, presumably to avoid revealing too much about its true objectives:

“I do not suggest that a world-state [i.e. world government] will arise from the present league [i.e. the League of Nations, the precursor to the U.N.] ...I merely observe that there is a widespread and organized desire for such an institution, and several possible nuclei for it. It may take another world-war or two to convert the majority. The prospect of the next world-war has at least this satisfactory element.” – *Daedalus, or, Science and the Future*

World War as a tool of coercion

The Elite organized and financed World War I to break up the old world order and create a prototype for world government, known as The League of Nations. When the U.S. failed to join (because many senators knew what the Elite were up to), they arranged another World War – to which Haldane, an insider, was alluding 15 years before it actually began! This led to the successful creation of a second world government prototype, the U.N. (which the U.S. joined from the outset). He even refers to the possible need for a Third World War “to convert the majority”, as he put it. The Elite know that the nations of the world will only surrender their sovereignty and accept a world government if they are forced to endure the trauma of yet another calamitous intercontinental bloodbath. Haldane’s callous remarks reveal that the Elite were making plans for a third world war many years before they got the second one started.



The United Nations is a sociopathic organization

This may seem like a long introduction to a paper dealing with migration, but it is impossible (in our view) to appreciate the enormity of what the U.N. is up to unless we can see that it was established as a vehicle to impose or facilitate the formation of a One World Government. What it cannot achieve by negotiation and persuasion it will achieve by stealth and cunning. It is run by administrators drawn from the ranks of the Elite, men and women who operate within the same dark moral framework as the eminent authorities we have just quoted.



**The U.N. Meditation Room at its New York HQ.
The iron altar honors the so-called Angel of Light (Lucifer).**

In short, the U.N. is a sociopathic organization that will use war and genocide where other methods fail. Take, for example, the so-called Security Council, which comprises 15 member states, five of which are permanent. This council is supposedly dedicated to maintaining world peace and preserving the sovereignty of member states, and yet on 17 March 2011 it approved the military invasion of Libya and the overthrow of the ruling regime. The U.N. had never previously violated the sovereignty of a nation in this way. Libya was not threatening any of its neighbors and was governed by a regime that was more respectful of the rights and liberties of its citizens than many other regimes in Africa or the Middle East. The U.N. invasion led to the illegal killing of thousands of Libyans and the widespread destruction of vital infrastructure. The standard of living of millions of its citizens fell precipitously and the country has endured great political instability ever since. In the course of this barbarous campaign the invading forces looted Libya's gold reserves, believed to be in the region of 140 tons.

What right had the U.N to authorize such an astonishing violation of a nation's sovereignty? None, of course. Its Charter prohibits any action of this kind. However, in the *de facto* headquarters of world communism, the broadly-formulated provisions of the U.N. Charter are routinely interpreted to authorize whatever action its principal members want. Whenever the Elite so require, the Charter is used as a license to kill.

- Rwanda, Srebrenica, and sexual abuse

We could examine other atrocities in which the U.N. was directly implicated, such as the murder of more than 800,000 innocent people in Rwanda in 1994, a reign of terror which the U.N. 'peacekeepers' chose to ignore, or the massacre at Srebrenica in 1995, where once again the U.N. 'peacekeepers' stepped aside to facilitate the slaughter in cold blood of over 8,000 men and boys. We could also examine the widespread incidence of child sexual abuse by U.N staff, or staff employed under the auspices of the U.N., in nearly all countries where the U.N has operations in the field. These are conducted with impunity by the perpetrators, safe in the knowledge that the Marxist H.Q. in New York will do nothing about it. Or we could explore the extensive corruption within the U.N. itself, the misappropriation of funds, the bribes, the false accounting, and the ongoing cover-ups. But we won't. We will be content merely to note that all of this is happening before the eyes of the world and yet the mainstream media continues to portray this subversive, sociopathic organization as a 'good guy'.



Genocide in Rwanda – 100 days of slaughter.

We reproduce overleaf the huge mural in the UN Security Council chamber in New York. It is full of occult and Gnostic symbolism, the most obvious being the phoenix of the New World Order at the center, rising from the ashes of the old world order. The room is probably unique, having been visited by more heads of state and government leaders than virtually any other room in the world. This is where the Elite (or their puppets) assemble to 'legalize' various aspects of their scheme to destroy sovereign nations, submerge mankind in a sewer of intolerable rules and regulations, impose totalitarian systems of control, authorize mass sterilization and genocide, create the flashpoints that will define the theatre (or theatres) of the next world war, and set the stage for the coming One World Government.



The UN Migration Compact

Once we understand the real goals of the U.N., the mendacity of its methods, and its callous disregard for the well-being of nations, we can better understand why it is now endorsing a set of policies – under its so-called Migration Compact – which will inflict serious long-term damage on western economies, dilute their indigenous ethnic population, undermine their traditional culture, disenfranchise many of their citizens, and foment acute civil unrest.


As an instrument of social change, the Compact has no equal. It will fatally fracture the social fabric of every sovereign nation that is foolish enough to adopt it. Its many far-reaching proposals are presented with extraordinary arrogance, not as cogently argued propositions but as edicts issued by a governing body that expects full and immediate compliance.

In spite of this, the nations of the world have been told virtually nothing about the Compact. The mainstream media has carried no analysis of its contents or its implications. Government spokesmen and parliamentary representatives in the principal countries affected – the United States, Canada, Australia, and the 27 sovereign members states of the European Union – have made no attempt to alert their citizens to the gravity of what is about to happen. With the exception of just a handful of countries and without consultation of any kind, the political leaders of the U.N. member states – about 180 in all – have locked their citizens into an international agreement which, over the next 2-3 decades, will transform the social and political landscape of Europe and America.

What the Compact entails

The Compact details a new set of requirements pertaining to migration which member states are expected to implement without delay through domestic legislation. While the Compact is not enforceable under international law, it will nonetheless be interpreted by local courts as a binding agreement in any country that endorsed the Compact [**Global Compact for Safe, Orderly and Regular Migration**] (All but 6 countries ratified it in Marrakesh on 19 December, 2018.)

Before we look at the Compact in detail (see ‘Specifics’), we need to review the arrangements that existed before 19 December 2018. Under international law, as well as under constitutional principles operating in most parts of the developed world for well over a century, a nation was a geographically defined territory whose laws were set exclusively by the population residing within the borders of that territory. Children born to its citizens were given citizenship (“nationalized”) at birth. A citizen who married the citizen of another country (“an alien”) could apply to have his or her spouse naturalized. This was normally granted subject to the fulfilment of standard conditions, as defined by domestic law. By the same token, citizens who adopted a child from abroad could have their child naturalized in accordance with the procedures set down in domestic law. In general, all other persons intending to enter the country had to meet stringent entry requirements, as specified in domestic law, before they could take up permanent residence or seek employment. The possession of a passport was taken as the recognized international token that the holder was a citizen of a particular country, that he or she was protected by and subject to the laws of that country, and that the relevant embassy or consulate would be contacted in all matters pertaining to the official status of the individual while he or she was on foreign soil.

	<p>If you have Irish parents or grandparents you can qualify for one of these. They earned the right on your behalf. We are grateful to them for building our country and making this possible.</p> <p>However, if you are a foreigner seeking better-paid employment or free state benefits, you don't need one of these. You can just enter our country and ask to be housed, fed, given an allowance, educated, and provided training and health benefits.</p> <p>How is this possible? Ask our venal, lying, deceitful politicians.</p>
--	--

There is nothing complicated about any of this. It has operated successfully on a worldwide basis for well over a century. It has consistently protected citizens in transit from one country to another and facilitated the orderly conduct of business between nations. The explosion in international travel that we have seen since 1970 would not have been possible without the ‘passport system’ (as we might call it).

The key points to note about the passport system are:

1. No-one can travel without a passport.
2. Each country, at its discretion, recognizes the passport of another country.

3. An application for residency or employment must be submitted to the relevant country and formally approved before the applicant can travel to that country.
4. Short-period visits to another country are permissible where both countries have agreed formal bilateral arrangements to enable such visits. These sometimes require possession of a visa.
5. The procedures at 1-4 above are sometimes waived by the second (receiving) country where the individual can produce evidence that he or she is a refugee, namely someone fleeing immediate personal danger in the first country. Most countries have a legal basis for offering 'refugee status' in such cases. This enables the individual to reside temporarily in the second country until the crisis in his or her home country has subsided, whereupon they are sent back ('repatriated').



Irish readers are encouraged to check out the excellent videos on YouTube by Gemma O'Doherty. Her interview with John Waters is highly informative.

The Grand Hotel in Wicklow Town, an important center of Irish tourism, is being taken over by the state to house migrants.

There are currently 35 'Direct Provision' centers around Ireland, where economic migrants are cared for by the state until they enter the community, whereupon they will continue to be cared for by the state through the provision of social housing and welfare benefits, free schooling and healthcare.

At present about 19% of the population of Ireland is foreign-born. That proportion is set to rise dramatically.

The UN Migration Compact changes everything

The U.N. Migration Compact makes radical changes to the passport system. Key terms and concepts are completely redefined and many longstanding arrangements under international law are simply discarded.

The main changes are as follows:

1. Every person on earth has the right to migrate to any country of their choice. This is a revolutionary concept with dire implications for national stability.
2. The concept of "refugee" is merged with that of "migrant". Anyone who travels or intends to travel from one country to another, for whatever reason, and to live indefinitely in that country, is now deemed a "migrant".

3. The concept of a national “border”, as a line defining the sovereign and inalienable territory of a country, is largely irrelevant under the Compact. A national border is now akin to a state line in the U.S., which defines the territory wherein its laws are applicable but which does not restrict the movement of persons into or out of the state.
4. Under the passport system a sovereign state could refuse entry to anyone, without giving a reason. This was an absolute right which each sovereign state could exercise at its own discretion. That right is now abolished. (Presumably migrants with a known criminal record could be refused entry, but even that basic prerogative is not guaranteed under the Compact.)
5. Every country must advertise the services and facilities that it offers to new migrants, not only through a dedicated website, but also by the placement of newspaper ads in foreign countries.
6. Each country must make every effort to facilitate the safe passage of every migrant, from the time he or she leaves his “own” country to the time he arrives at his destination. Upon arrival he or she is entitled to whatever services and facilities the country has advertised on its website. This should include secure accommodation, food, clothing and other amenities, as well as a regular monetary allowance, and the opportunity to attend courses and classes designed to integrate him or her into his new country. These should include a language course, if required, and courses designed to impart vocational skills. The same facilities should be offered to each of his or her children, if they are travelling with them. Health care facilities should also be provided, and full-time schooling for each child. The country should also provide an efficient, low-cost means by which migrants can send remittances to their country of origin.



The Irish Times is probably the best known Marxist broadsheet in Ireland. It supports, through its shameless propaganda, just about every possible perversion of traditional Biblical values.

Is it any wonder our mainstream media is not telling us any of this! It is a Marxist fantasy, an orchestrated system of theft (“wealth-redistribution” in Marxist terminology) on a scale never before attempted outside wartime conditions. In fact, it would seem to qualify as war by other means, the invasion of one country by another (without firing a shot) and the compulsory appropriation of its assets.

In case the reader doubts whether the Compact is really this extreme, we’ll now look at the wording of some of its provisions.

Specifics

At the outset we would note that the word “illegal” does not appear anywhere in the document, while the word “criminal” occurs only twice. There are no terms or expressions anywhere in its 34 pages (16,600 words) to suggest that a migrant could ever be anything other than a law-abiding, economic, social and cultural asset whose arrival should be welcomed with open arms. It is assumed throughout that the receiving country – which will house, feed, educate, protect and care for every migrant and his family on an indefinite basis – will have no difficulty finding the resources to do so, that its own citizens will not suffer any fall in living standards as a result of this transfer of wealth, that every migrant will eventually find gainful employment and pay the full cost of his accommodation and basic necessities, and that the newcomers will integrate seamlessly into the social fabric of the country. The stark realities of racial tension and social unrest – which almost invariably follow population displacement and enforced co-existence – are completely ignored.

The document reads, on the one hand, like a utopian essay penned by a child, and on the other like a blueprint for anarchy penned by a Marxist. It is difficult to tell which of its 34 demented pages is the most arrogant, the most cynical, the most fanciful, or the most outrageously insulting to one’s intelligence. Several pages score highly under all of these headings.

Here are just a few verbatim extracts (in bold), with our comments after each:



George Soros, one of several billionaires who finance the Non-Governmental Organizations (NGOs) that transport prospective migrants from Africa and the Middle East to Europe.

Refugees and migrants are entitled to the same universal human rights and fundamental freedoms, which must be respected, protected and fulfilled at all times. (p.2)

The “same” rights as whom? Certainly not the citizens of the countries whose rights are being shredded by the Compact. The enforced redistribution of wealth is mainstream Marxism, and has nothing whatever to do with human rights or fundamental freedoms.

Migration has been part of the human experience throughout history, and we recognize that it is a source of prosperity, innovation and sustainable development in our globalized world, and that these positive impacts can be optimized by improving migration governance ...migration is a defining feature of our globalized world, connecting societies within and across all regions, making us all countries of origin, transit and destination. (p.2)

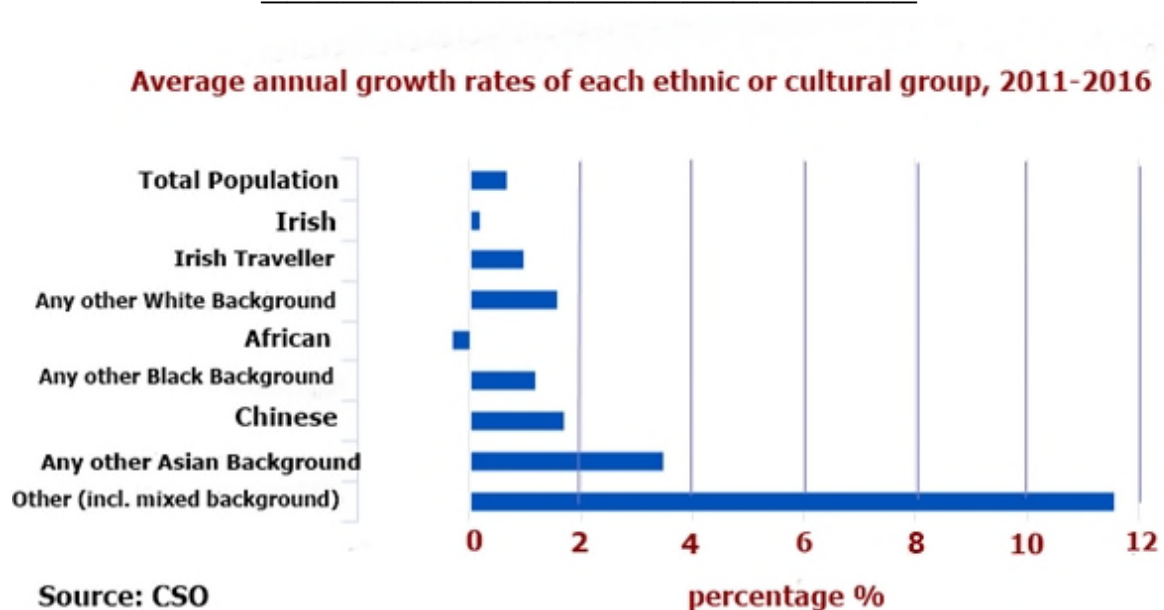
This proposition is complete nonsense. Historically, migration has been fraught with uncertainty, often involving the displacement of one people by another, ghettoization, and economic exploitation. Apart from migration from Europe to the U.S. and Canada in the 19th century, where vast tracts of land were available for settlement and cultivation, history offers very few examples where large-scale migration could be described as a “source of prosperity.” The Compact does not supply any evidence whatever to support its claim that its provisions will “optimize” what it calls “these positive impacts.” Contrary to what the document states, the scale of migration envisaged in its provisions will have the opposite effect, drawing wealth and resources away from those who have earned them.

We must ensure that current and potential migrants are fully informed about their rights, obligations and options for safe, orderly and regular migration, and are aware of the risks of irregular migration. We also must provide all our citizens with access to objective, evidence-based, clear information about the benefits and challenges of migration, with a view to dispelling misleading narratives that generate negative perceptions of migrants. (p.3)

The first sentence is so irrational that one must read it a few times to make any sense of it. There are 8 billion “potential migrants” on earth, all of whom will have to be “fully informed” of their “right” to migrate and the range of options available to them. The second sentence only makes sense when one discerns its main purpose, namely to suppress any criticism of the Compact at national level. As such it can (and will) be used to brand as hate speech any realistic analysis of its insidious provisions and the impact they will have on local communities. Thus any discussion of the racist nature of the Compact and the many ways it violates the rights of the indigenous population will be prohibited in the national media.

“And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that...I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand...and I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.” – Micah 5:10-15

The Destruction of Ireland by the International Elite



It is abundantly clear from these official statistics, based on the 2016 Census of Ireland, that the fertility of the indigenous Irish ('Irish' in the table above) is far behind the rate of increase (migration and fertility) of the non-Irish categories. Compare the top blue box with the one below it! The total contribution of the indigenous Irish to the average annual increase in the population as a whole is abysmally low. These figures reveal that, even without the UN Migration Compact, the dominance of the indigenous Irish population is being rapidly eroded. Once the Compact takes effect and inward migration accelerates by a factor of 2 or 3 (if not more), the indigenous Irish will be a minority in their own country before 2050. The Ireland we once knew will have ceased to exist.

Marxism thrives on censorship of this kind and is never slow to silence dissent. We can expect anyone who tries to raise serious opposition to this Stalinist edict to face nasty attacks on their character and even criminal prosecution for hate speech or an equally contrived offense.

No country can address the challenges and opportunities of this global phenomenon on its own. (p.3)

We see here the first of many instances in the document where its authors exploit the phony assumption that mass migration is (a) wonderful and (b) inevitable, when in reality it is neither. Mass migration causes social and economic disruption, immense personal hardship for many, and generally ends by creating fractures in the receiving country which can take generations to heal. It also harms third world countries by creaming off some of their best and brightest. And it is certainly not inevitable, except where militarist elements among western powers tear peaceful countries apart, as in Syria, Iraq, Libya, and Yemen. Marxism thrives on discord. Given the role that the U.N. plays by assisting these elements, through the Security Council and in other ways, we know it will continue to do everything it can – both above board and underhand – to promote this “global phenomenon”.

It is with this sense of common purpose that we take this historic step, fully aware that the Global Compact for Safe, Orderly and Regular Migration is a milestone, but not the end to our efforts. We commit to continue the multilateral dialogue at the United Nations through a periodic and effective follow-up and review (p.3)

The tone here is akin to the language used in official pronouncements by N Korea, where the Great Leader promises to shower the gormless masses with joy and prosperity. The Compact is certainly an “historic step” in the Plan to tear down nations and bring in a New World Order. King Kong UN will make it happen.



The Global Compact reaffirms the sovereign right of States to determine their national migration policy and their prerogative to govern migration within their jurisdiction, in conformity with international law (p.4)

This is a bare-faced lie. The Compact does the very opposite. Marxists frequently promise freedom when they plan to enslave, and offer democracy when they are imposing a totalitarian system. Here they “reaffirm” the right of sovereign states to decide their migration policies, when in fact they are brazenly removing that very right. On top of this they have the arrogance to imply that the U.N. has the authority to decide how much control a sovereign state should have over its own borders!

The Global Compact is based on international human rights law and upholds the principles of non-regression and non-discrimination. By implementing the Global Compact, we ensure effective respect, protection and fulfilment of the human rights of all migrants, regardless of their migration status, across all stages of the migration cycle. (p.4)

The document doesn't mention that “international human rights law” is set by the U.N. itself! So, in effect, the Compact is simply furthering the Plan already made by the U.N. The concept of “human rights” under the U.N. is the same as that of Marxist China, where the rights of the individual are prescribed by the state. Such prescriptive rights can change at any time and are hedged around with so many qualifications that they are not really “rights” at all, but a behavioral code approved by the state.

In reality, all of our rights derive from the LORD God who made each one of us, but the U.N. does not recognize any of *those* rights. The ‘god’ of the U.N. is the ‘angel of light’ (Lucifer) honored in its so-called Meditation Room, not the LORD God of the Bible. The religion promoted and endorsed by the U.N. is the occult system of Theosophy formulated by the Russian witch, Helena Blavatsky (1831-1891) and extensively elaborated by another witch and New Age channeler, the English woman Alice Bailey (1880-1949) [See section below, **The U.N. is preparing the world to accept the Antichrist.**]



Alice Bailey



Helena Blavatsky

Establish comprehensive policies and develop partnerships that provide migrants in a situation of vulnerability, regardless of their migration status, with necessary support at all stages of migration, through identification and assistance, as well as protection of their human rights, in particular in cases related to women at risk, children, especially those unaccompanied or separated from their families, members of ethnic and religious minorities, victims of violence, including sexual and gender-based violence, older persons, persons with disabilities, persons who are discriminated against on any basis, indigenous peoples, workers facing exploitation and abuse, domestic workers, victims of trafficking in persons, and migrants subject to exploitation and abuse in the context of smuggling of migrants (p.14)

Here we have more Marxist fantasies, where people who arrive in droves at our borders – uninvited and unwanted – are to be given every amenity, privilege, protection and assistance that the U.N. demands. This must be paid for by taxpayers who may themselves be unable to avail of similar services. What is more, the host country must actually provide “necessary support at all stages of migration,” so presumably the citizens of Ireland, for example, will be expected to set up local offices in sub-Saharan Africa and across the Middle East to offer such support at the initial stage of migration. It beggars belief – just as it will beggar the people of Ireland.

Reading the Compact is like watching a play being performed on an open-air stage and being asked to treat it as reality. Perhaps some passers-by, lost in thought, might glance across and think it is an actual event. It should take them only a few moments to realize what is really going on. Alas, many will read this Compact and not see it for what it is, a nasty Marxist fairytale with a grisly finale.

Incorporate the health needs of migrants in national and local health care policies and plans, such as by strengthening capacities for service provision, facilitating affordable and non-discriminatory access, reducing communication barriers, and training health care providers on culturally-sensitive service delivery, in order to promote physical and mental health of migrants and communities overall, including by taking into consideration relevant recommendations from the WHO Framework of Priorities and Guiding Principles to Promote the Health of Refugees and Migrants (p.23)

To anyone living in Ireland this provision will seem like a carefully framed insult. It will surely be seen in the same way in any country where health costs are soaring and medical services are falling asunder. For example, in Ireland elderly men and women in their 80s and 90s are routinely left on trolleys in hospital corridors overnight because there are no beds available for them. Many are dying under such conditions. Nevertheless, the Marxist fabulists in New York and the treacherous charlatans in our own government expect the Irish taxpayer to fund services for foreigners which we do not have ourselves.

We have here yet another example of the astounding arrogance of the New World Order and the pathological mentality behind it.



Provide inclusive and equitable quality education to migrant children and youth, as well as facilitate access to lifelong learning opportunities , including by strengthening the capacities of education systems and by facilitating non-discriminatory access to early childhood development, formal schooling, non-formal education programmes for children for whom the formal system is inaccessible, on-the-job and vocational training, technical education, and language training, as well as by fostering partnerships with all stakeholders that can support this endeavour (p.23)

More of the same. The resources that are needed to educate our own children are to be diverted (without our assent) and used to provide “access to lifelong learning opportunities” to an endless stream of children from an unspecified number of foreign countries.

We also commit to protect freedom of expression in accordance with international law, recognizing that an open and free debate contributes to a comprehensive understanding of all aspects of migration. (p.24)

Another bare-faced lie. There has not been, nor will there ever be, “an open and free debate” on migration. The corrupt governments who support this vile document will make sure of that.

Promote independent, objective and quality reporting of media outlets, including internet-based information, including by sensitizing and educating media professionals on migration-related issues and terminology, investing in ethical reporting standards and advertising, and stopping allocation of public funding or material support to media outlets that systematically promote intolerance, xenophobia, racism and other forms of discrimination towards migrants, in full respect for the freedom of the media (p.24)

This provision is designed to stifle public debate on the impact of migration and to penalize anyone, especially media outlets, that continue to ask uncomfortable questions. The state will also set aside funding – our money, of course – to spread pro-migration propaganda and instil in the popular mind the notion that adverse opinions about migration are racist, intolerant, offensive, and discriminatory. The threat of ‘hate speech’ will hover continually in the background, causing otherwise rational people to say nothing lest they say too much. This familiar fear tactic is as effective today as it was in East Germany under the Stasi or in Chile under Pinochet.

Establish mechanisms to prevent, detect and respond to racial, ethnic and religious profiling of migrants by public authorities, as well as systematic instances of intolerance, xenophobia, racism and all other multiple and intersecting forms of discrimination in partnership with National Human Rights Institutions, including by tracking and publishing trends analyses, and ensuring access to effective complaint and redress mechanisms (p.25)

Here we have reference to the introduction of specific mechanisms into domestic law to silence free speech and target citizens who are outspoken in defense of their own children. Our nation was built on the selfless toil and dedication of our parents and grandparents, men and women who struggled to bequeath their hard-earned legacy to the next generation. They would have been horrified had they known that a large part of this would be stolen by our politicians and given to the children of people living in another part of the world. If this isn’t embezzlement and grand theft, it is hard to know what is.

We could give many other excerpts from the Compact of a similar nature, all redolent with the same arrogance and condescending disregard for the absolute right of sovereign nations to govern themselves.

“We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.” – Jeremiah 48:29

The U.N. is preparing the world to accept the Antichrist

The United Nations funds a number of non-governmental organizations, bodies set up under the umbrella of the U.N. to advance its goals without attracting too much attention. One of these is Lucis Trust, which operates mainly through its front organisation, World Goodwill.

The following text is taken verbatim from the official Lucis Trust website:

“The Lucis Trust was established by Alice and Foster Bailey as a vehicle to foster recognition of the universal spiritual principles at the heart of all work to build right relations. The Trust was incorporated in the State of New Jersey, USA, on April 5, 1922. A separate limited company, Lucis Trust Ltd. was established as an educational charity and incorporated in the United Kingdom in 1935. And in 1951 Lucis Trust was established as a legal entity in Switzerland, with an office in Geneva.

“A publishing company, initially named Lucifer Publishing Company, was established by Alice and Foster Bailey in the State of New Jersey, USA, in May 1922 to publish the book, *Initiation Human and Solar*. The ancient myth of Lucifer refers to the angel who brought light to the world, and it is assumed that the name was applied to the publishing company in honour of a journal, which had been edited for a number of years by theosophical founder, HP Blavatsky. It soon became clear to the Bailey’s that some Christian groups have traditionally mistakenly identified Lucifer with Satan, and for this reason the company’s name was changed in 1924 to Lucis Publishing Company.”

So, they do not hide the fact that Lucifer is held in high honor within the organization. HP Blavatsky was a Luciferian, as was Alice Bailey. Their works were channeled from spirit entities who dictated their philosophy for dissemination throughout the world. The plan imparted is the one Satan seems to be using to set up a One World Government, with the United Nations as its principal springboard. Here is how Bailey put it in one of her many books (She is channeling a demon that called itself Djwhal Khul):

"Within the United Nations is the germ and seed of a great international and meditating, reflective group – a group of thinking and informed men and women in whose hands lies the destiny of humanity. This is largely under the control of many fourth ray disciples, if you could but realize it, and their point of meditative focus is the intuitional or Buddhic plane – the plane upon which all hierarchical activity is today to be found.”

– Alice B. Bailey, *Discipleship in the New Age*,
Lucis Press, 1955, Vol. II., p.220.

So many of our younger generation have been corrupted by the *Harry Potter* books – which draw heavily from real occult sources – that they will not see any danger in what Bailey is saying. Our grandparents would have been shocked by this since they would have known it was demonic, but western society has been so deeply indoctrinated with New Age ideas that few today are able to discern the real mastermind behind this whole program.

The World Goodwill reports and seminars are peppered with quotations by Alice Bailey. The English witch is seen as the source and fount of all knowledge and truth. Lucis Trust (through World Goodwill) makes a special point of reaching out to children and influencing the tone and content of school-books and educational material. This is why most western economies are now using an educational syllabus that is designed to turn our children into ‘world citizens’. World Goodwill quotes Bailey:

“We must develop the new attitudes and techniques which will fit a child for complete living and so make him truly human – a creative, constructive member of the human family. The very best of all that is past must be preserved but should only be regarded as the foundation for a better system and wiser approach to *the goal of world citizenship*.”

— Alice Bailey, *Education in the New Age*, Lucis Trust, 1954

The U.N. Goodwill ambassadors who are mentioned from time to time in the media are all drawn from the same stable. They are New Age pagans dedicated to the introduction of a New World Order, where everyone is a “world citizen” and where traditional Biblical Christianity has been completely replaced by a paganized counterfeit. The ‘Christ’ of this new religion, whose reappearance its members are expecting, is not Jesus Christ of Nazareth but what Lucis Trust and Alice Bailey call “the Christ”. Born-again Christians know him as the Antichrist described in the Bible. The following may be found on the Lucis Trust website (www.lucistrust.org) in a section headed **World Goodwill literature online**:

Preparation for the Reappearance of the Christ

WHEN men feel that they have exhausted all their own resources and have come to an end of all their own innate possibilities, and that the problems and conditions confronting them are beyond their solving or handling, they are apt to look for a divine intermediary and for the Mediator Who will plead their cause with God and bring about a rescue. They look for a Saviour. This doctrine of Mediators, of Messiahs, of Christs and of Avatars can be found running like a golden thread through all the world faiths and Scriptures and, relating these world Scriptures to some central source of emanation, they are found in rich abundance everywhere. Even the human soul is regarded as an intermediary between man and God; Christ is believed by countless millions to act as the divine mediator between humanity and divinity.

As generational Luciferians, these people despise Jesus Christ of Nazareth. The 'Christ' they have in mind is akin to a Hindu Avatar, one of the so-called Ascended Masters who returns to earth to lift mankind into the illuminated state. This seemingly is how Satan intends to trick humanity into accepting and worshipping his 'incarnate son' as Christ. (In the original Greek, Antichrist means "in the place of Christ", which is exactly what this Satanic counterfeit will be.)

The U.N. even promotes the so-called prayer that New Age witches use to hasten the arrival of their phony christ. The 'prayer' is known as The Great Invocation and was channeled by one of her demons to Alice Bailey. The U.N. has also designated a special day for this purpose – World Invocation Day. Please note that this is an official day in the U.N. calendar! (Being a lunar date it is movable and may not appear on all U.N. calendars.)

In the World Goodwill section of the Lucis Trust website, we find the following:

"World Invocation Day has been observed on the day of the Gemini full moon since 1952. The Great Invocation is used to invoke spiritual energies of Light, Love and Purpose. God's purpose for humanity, the divine Plan, works out as human beings respond, organically and often unconsciously, to these higher energies. Please use the Great Invocation on World Invocation Day, and every day, with dedication and mindfulness. You will be contributing to the One Work of building right relations."

The text of this vile Luciferian chant may be found in **Appendix A**.

CONCLUSION

The architects of the coming New World Order are using the Compact to break up sovereign nations, to dilute and degrade the indigenous ethnic identity of each to the point where they fragment into smaller units, where ghettos and townships become commonplace, and where the social and cultural fabric of each nation as a whole is neither universal, consistent nor continuous. Patriotism will die in a country with no discernible identity. This is all by design. The only serious alternative will be the synthetic identity offered by the World State, with its Great Invocation, its U.N. values, its faceless humanism, its network of multinational corporations, its slick technological veneer, and its media-induced euphoria.

The Elite have been using destructive migration as a tool for several decades. This is why only 81% of the population of Ireland today is Irish-born (of Gaelic ethnicity). Even at existing rates of inward migration, the future of the country as a stable sovereign entity would be imperilled. But once the Compact gets rolling the pace of change will accelerate dramatically and our indigenous population will be in a minority in their own country within 20-30 years.

A country is a home for a large family of inter-related people. Like any home, it takes in visitors from time to time, and occasionally a foreigner will marry into the family. But no-one has the right to enter the home and treat it as their own. It does not belong to them. By the same token, no member of the home has the right to open the front door when everyone else is asleep and welcome in whoever may happen to be passing. And yet this is what our politicians have done! They have violated the sanctity of our home and compromised, if not endangered, the well-being of other family members.

It should be obvious from the document that the New World Order will be a totalitarian nightmare, a viciously anti-Christian regime in which the individual will be subject to the rules and edicts of a central world authority, where nations will not exist (in the sense that we know them today), where the family will not exist (in the sense that we know it today), where gender will not exist (in the sense that we know it today), where marriage and parenthood (if they exist at all) will be subject to draconian rules and restrictions imposed by the state, where races will be intermixed and extinguished, and where the god of the coming One World Religion will be the fallen angel, Lucifer, the so-called light-bearer of the United Nations and its occult NGOs.

We challenge the reader to find anything – anything! – in the Compact which does not point to this twisted, dystopian outcome.

“Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts... And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.” – Nahum 3:5-6

Jeremy James
Ireland
January 9, 2019

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

The Great Invocation

From the point of Light within the Mind of God
Let light stream forth into the minds of men.
Let Light descend on Earth.

From the point of Love within the Heart of God
Let love stream forth into the hearts of men.
May Christ* return to Earth.

From the centre where the Will of God is known
Let purpose guide the little wills of men –
The purpose which the Masters know and serve.

From the centre which we call the race of men
Let the Plan of Love and Light work out
And may it seal the door where evil dwells.

Let Light and Love and Power restore the Plan on Earth.

*Many religions believe in a World Teacher, a “Coming One”, knowing him under such names as the Lord Maitreya, the Imam Mahdi, the Kalki Avatar and the Bodhisattva. These terms are sometimes used in versions of the Great Invocation for people of specific faiths. *[Note: This text, marked by an asterisk, appears on the website.]*

Source: https://www.lucistrust.org/the_great_invocation

The Irish Ruling Elite are Christ-hating, Baal-worshipping Deceivers

by Jeremy James



Peter Sutherland, high-profile crony of David Rockefeller

If the plain people of Ireland understood the true nature – the heart, mentality and motivation – of the politicians who rule their country, they would be aghast. Of course, they know that many of them are self-seeking wheeler-dealers who serve only vested interests, who are utterly indifferent to the common good, and who use every opportunity, whether legal or illegal, to feather their nests. The electorate tolerate this state of affairs since it seems to them to be the price that must be paid to assemble a small group of men and women “capable” of leading the country. However, if they believe that this is the complete picture, they are greatly mistaken. A complex drama is transpiring behind the scenes of which they are almost entirely unaware, a drama involving a range of factors, players and goals to which the mainstream media never alludes.

In this paper we will sketch out the main contours of this drama and show how it relates to the great betrayal that is now taking place, where leading Irish politicians are working with their foreign handlers in the New World Order to destroy the sovereignty of our country.

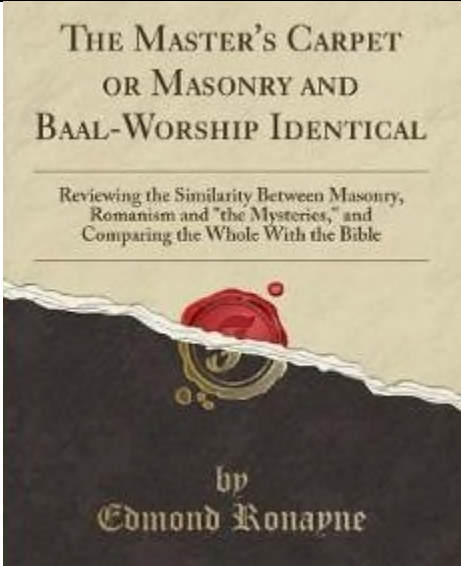
1. The 'We Rule Ireland Party'

Ireland is ruled by one party, the 'We Rule Ireland Party' (WRIP). This party has several branches, notably the Fine Fáil branch, the Fine Gael branch, the Labour branch, and the Sinn Féin branch. A few new twigs have been added in recent years, such as the Social Democrats (founded in 2015), People Before Profit (founded in 2005), and Solidarity (found in 2014).

Virtually all members of the WRIP subscribe to the goals of the New World Order. They are all socialist, which is an epithet most of them would accept. However, many of them, especially at the higher levels, are neo-Marxist, which is something they will never declare.

The party-whip system ensures that all members endorse the same policies and vote accordingly. Anyone who fails to do so is ejected from the party. This means that all key decisions are taken by just a handful of members and everyone else follows suit.

The leaders in turn take their orders from the ultra-rich elite who control Ireland from behind the scenes. Many come from generational Baal-worshipping families who have been working together for decades to consolidate their hold over the machinery of government, as well as the media, at both local and national level.

	<p>Edmond Ronayne was an Irish Catholic, born 1832, who emigrated to Canada and got involved in high-level Freemasonry. He later realized that he had been deceived and that the Craft was nothing but Baal worship in a thinly disguised form. His book, <i>The Master's Carpet</i>, published in 1879, was intended by him to expose the real nature of Freemasonry and reveal the shocking similarities between the Craft, Romanism and the pagan mysteries.</p>
--	---

2. The British Connection

Ireland never gained its independence from Britain. Rather it was the first of the Crown dominions to be ruled under the Milner system. Under this system, key players in the national political hierarchy would continue to take orders from Crown representatives, while members of an old boys network (Masonic-Jesuit) would fill important positions (notably banking, civil service, and government). At the same time a phony posture of ‘independence’ would be projected at all times. Britain continued to siphon off national resources from their former colonies, but did not have to contribute to infrastructure, security or other Exchequer costs. In the case of Ireland, it reaped two important additional benefits: (a) it could take as much cheap Irish labor as it needed and use it to keep down wages and (b) it could import Irish agricultural products in non-processed form. This ensured a plentiful food supply, again at low cost, and enabled British industry to benefit by adding value to Irish farm animal output. As a result the country continued as little more than a vassal state, starved of capital investment, for over 40 years.

The step toward World Government

Ireland was brought into the EU in 1973 as part of the grand plan to create a federal Europe. In order to win popular support for membership, the overall standard of living among the Irish needed to be raised. If the Irish ever realized how far behind they had fallen – as a result of the Milner system – they could prove troublesome. The solution came in the form of EU-transfers. The Irish were satisfied.



Lord Alfred Milner (1854-1925) worked closely with Cecil Rhodes to develop an invisible system of world governance. The famous ‘Milner’s Kindergarten’ consisted of carefully selected recruits who met secretly to agree the mechanisms by which control would be securely exercised. Seemingly independent democracies would continue to be ruled from London, with a view to creating over time a League of Nations, the U.N., and then a One World Government.

The grand plan to create a federal Europe was itself part of an even bigger plan to create a World Government. This is where Ireland got ‘lucky’. After incurring further economic sabotage under Fianna Fail (1977-81) and Fine Gael (1982-87), which brought the economy to the brink of collapse, the ESRI was able to announce in the late 1980s that a great future lay ahead for Ireland and that our economy would blossom in the 1990s. How did they acquire this information?

Well, the answer is simple. The Ruling Elite knew that the plan for a World Government would necessitate the downfall in due course of the U.S. They also knew that large chunks of American industry would be 'off-shored' as part of this weakening process. The Americans would lose, not only the jobs concerned, but the taxes. These taxes could then be funnelled through another channel, at a lower rate. If Ireland were to receive some of these industries, it would benefit twice, once from an influx of high-paying jobs and again from the resulting boost to corporation tax.

The Irish also got 'lucky' with the choice of industries. The New World Order is making extensive use of social engineering to control the masses. Two vital elements in this program are IT and pharmaceuticals. The former is used to program group behavior (the main elements of the Internet and its protocols were already in existence in the 1960s), while the latter is used to influence and impede cognitive performance. It made sense to locate parts of these two industries in Ireland where they would be easy to control and monitor. The downside to this, of course, is that Ireland became heavily dependant on the corporation taxes paid by just a few companies, a dependency which has worsened in recent years. In 2006, the top 10 companies contributed a massive 17% of all corporation tax revenue. By 2017 this had increased to 39%!

No Parliamentary Opposition

There has been no audible Opposition in the Dáil since 1997, when Fianna Fáil came to power. To the extent that the 'Opposition' was ever meaningful, it had now lost its main function. A genuine opposition alerts the public to the defects and shortcomings in proposals brought forward by the government. This was not normally a problem for the Ruling Elite since they always had the necessary majority to get what they wanted. However, the legislative program that the Elite were now planning to implement through this and subsequent Dáils [cycles of government] required that significant defects and shortcomings in their program would not be recorded. The public must not know that they were being duped.

This is why the tamest of tame 'oppositions' has prevailed in the Dáil ever since, despite the passage of the most egregious legislation in our history, rampant corruption and mismanagement in both the public and the private sectors, a banking collapse of horrific proportions, fawning capitulation to the ECB and IMF, grotesque failures in the civil service, and cronyism that would shame the Mafia. The Elite can rely on the WRIP to not do anything that would expose the corrupt heart of Irish governance, the rapacity of its sponsors, or the viciously anti-Christian nature of its agenda.



Peter Sutherland (1946-2018), one of Ireland's principal contributors to the formation of a New World Order. He was a Bilderberger and chairman for many years of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission (European Branch). The remarkable list of honors bestowed on him by the international Elite is evidence of his extensive involvement in the One World conspiracy. In addition to 15 honorary doctorates, he received the illustrious 'insider' honors listed below.

[Source: Wikipedia]

- The Gold Medal of the European Parliament (1988)
- Robert Schuman Medal (1988)
- European Person of the Year Award (1988)
- The David Rockefeller International Leadership Award (1998)
- Grand Cross of Order of Civil Merit (Spain 1989)
- Grand Cross of Order of Leopold II (Belgium 1989)
- New Zealand 1990 Commemoration Medal (1990)
- Knight of the Legion of Honour (France 1993)
- Commandeur of the Order of Ouissam Alaouite (Morocco 1994)
- Order of Rio Branco (Brazil 1996)
- Grand Cross of the Order of Infante Dom Henrique (Portugal 1998)
- Honorary Knighthood of the Order of St Michael and St George (UK 2004)
- Knight Commander of the Order of St Gregory (con placca) (2008)
- Knight Commander's cross, Order of the Polar Star, Sweden (2014)

Zero opposition facilitates the passage of dangerous legislation

The absence of an opposition has proved essential for the passage of certain types of legislation. One of the earliest, and most financially destructive, was the Central Bank and Financial Services Authority Act 2003. The Dáil debates on this piece of legislation reveal a fawning acquiescence in virtually everything the government wanted, with no serious analysis of the potentially severe implications for the country if the proposed system of self-regulation within the banking sector proved to be inadequate. We don't have space here to discuss this fiasco, but the whole sordid business is covered in detail in a submission made to the Banking Inquiry by Robert Pye, a former employee of the Department of Finance, dated 6 January 2015. Of the two submissions made to the Inquiry by Mr Pye, only one was made available to the public. The first of his submissions, *'The Real Story Behind the Irish Banking Crisis'*, was withheld by the chairman of the Inquiry. Mr Pye has indicated that no journalist has yet approached him for a copy of this paper (which was cited in his second submission). The media in Ireland plays a vital role in this "see nothing, say nothing" policy, where matters of real public interest are routinely suppressed.

Submission to the Banking Inquiry,
Houses of the Oireachtas, Dublin 2.

The Real Story behind the Irish Banking Crisis

by Robert Pye

"Were the Irish lied to? Of course – by bankers and by politicians, among others."
(Murphy & Devlin, p.307)

The absence of any genuine opposition in the Dáil should have been glaringly obvious to the majority of the electorate in all legislative “debates” relating to homosexuality and marriage, the killing of unborn children (or as the politicians like to call it, “termination of pregnancy”), the ‘changing’ of biological gender, and (in the Seanad) the Stalinist *Prohibition of Conversion Therapies Bill 2018*, which (if it is passed in its current form) will make it a criminal offense, punishable by six months in prison, for anyone to counsel (even informally) a person who thinks he (or she) may be homosexual. It should also be obvious – even at this late hour – to anyone who takes the time to consider the contents of the sinister U.N. Compact on Migration, which the Irish ‘government’ ratified on 19 December 2018 without engaging in any public consultation whatever and which the mainstream media has completely ignored.

Ireland is an anti-democratic One Party State

Ireland is, in effect, a one-party state run by a cold-blooded cabal of neo-Marxists disguised as “democrats” who are doing all in their power to destroy our country and get it ready for the New World Order. They want to concentrate all power and wealth in the hands of a small clique of elite families. They want to abolish national sovereignty, the right to life of the unborn, traditional marriage, the nuclear family, biological gender, the primacy of male-female relationships, and the right of any institution, especially those in the field of education, to manage its affairs by reference to Biblical values and norms. They want to introduce what they call objective sex education in schools, so that young children are exposed as early as possible to emotionally damaging material – information on the deviant and depraved activities which the Ruling Elite and their Marxist catamites consider normal.

If this is the Ireland that the Irish electorate want, then they have the right government. However, if it is not, they had better wake up and take stock of the catastrophe that is occurring before their eyes. They need to realize that they have given power to men and women who hate the world bequeathed to us by our grandparents, who despise Christ and the LORD God of the Bible, who serve the international elite and the billionaires who worship Lucifer, and who rule with an arrogance and impunity which, all too often, they don't even bother to conceal.

The average Irish person doesn't know what he's dealing with. It never occurs to him that ultra-rich sociopaths work together to advance their own cause, that they have risen like a toxic bloom to the top of the political hierarchy, and that they are now marching in step with their counterparts in other countries to create a New World Order.



Their god is Baal

They pretend to be godless (when they are not pretending to be Christian), but in reality their god is Baal. Why on earth would any government erect a massive steel needle in the middle of the main thoroughfare of their capital city? Because it is a symbol, in this case a May Pole. In times past such poles were erected on the village green on 1st May in honor of Baal. This practice goes back to ancient times and is condemned over and over again in the Bible.



Raising the Maypole in Germany.



Dancing around the Maypole in England.

An earlier generation of Irish men and Irish women understood this. They knew that certain ancient Irish families continued to worship Baal in secret long after Christianity came to Ireland, that they maintained contact with England and Rome, and that they invited the English to take over our country in 1170. They also knew that official Papal approval for this invasion was given by the English Pope, Adrian IV, in 1155 in his Bull *Laudabiliter*. Until then Irish Christians had successfully resisted the Rome-based system of central control with its counterfeit version of Christianity. The Black Nobility, who controlled the Papacy, authorized the invasion in order to impose their pagan rites on one of the last remaining Christian outposts in Europe.

The ruling Baal families then used this ‘Catholic’ system to maintain continuous control over the masses, secure in the knowledge that any rebellion could be crushed with English assistance. That system continued without interruption until 1922 when the Irish were given what they thought was ‘independence’. Instead they got the Milner system, the long arm of control which has held the masses in a state of virtual serfdom ever since.

The Irish contribution to Illuminati terminology

The Baal fires continued to be lit on the hills of Ireland on 30th April/1st May until well into the 20th century. Many of my relatives reported seeing them in the 1950s. The month of May, in Irish, is *Bealtaine* or *Baal tine*, the Baal fires. The occult ascendancy who run the New World Order still retain some of the old Irish and Scots Gaelic terms in their esoteric vocabulary. These include Samhain (31st October), Imbolg (2nd February), and Lughnasa (1st August).



The annual Beltane Fire Festival procession around Carlton Hill, Edinburgh, 2018.

Imbolg is a *returning light* festival that celebrates the witch-goddess, Brigid. In other parts of the world it is known as Candlemas. Lughnasa is named after the Celtic sun god, Lúgh (equivalent to Apollo). The Irish had the ancient *Tailteann Games* to celebrate Lúgh long before the modern revival of the Olympic Games, which celebrate Apollo. The Olympic Flame, which the Illuminati advertise extensively in the media, is a *Baal Tine*. The lighting of the Olympic torch is intended to represent the revolutionary act of defiance by the god Prometheus who rebelled against a divine decree and brought fire to mankind. This is why Lucifer (another name for Prometheus) means ‘the Light Bearer’.



According to William Wilde (father of Oscar Wilde), “... As at the Midsummer festival so at the May fires [Beltane]...it was no uncommon practice, in Connaught at least, at the Midsummer fire to drive the cattle through the greeshagh, or ashes, as a form of purification and as a preservative against witchcraft, fairies, murrain, blackleg, loss of milk and other misfortunes or diseases.” – Irish Popular Superstitions, 1852

Human Sacrifice

Imbolg, Bealtaine [Beltane in the U.S. or Walpurgis Night in Germany], Lughnasa and Samhain are the four most important dates in the annual occult calendar and always involve human sacrifice (usually unregistered babies a few weeks old who are bred for this purpose, the first child of a novice witch).

This is why the Irish ruling elite were so anxious to legalize abortion. Not only are they sacrificing children on a regular basis, but they are inducing foolish Irish mothers into doing so voluntarily. This is witchcraft (or spellcraft) in the full sense, the subversion of innocent people to the point where they willingly commit evil deeds.

The Dáil debates during the passage of the Abortion Bill [Health (Regulation of Termination of Pregnancy) Bill 2018] in December 2018 abound with comments and observations which reveal the dark, triumphalist mentality of the ***We Rule Ireland Party***. For the first time in history a nation had actually voted to murder a proportion of its own unborn children.



Raising the Maypole, 2003

In esoteric symbolism, the light on the Millennium Spire in Dublin corresponds to the Promethean flame in the Olympic torch.

The same attitude was evident when the Irish were tricked into abolishing the Christian institution of marriage in 2015. Again, for the first time in history a nation had voted to reject the primacy and special standing of the lifelong marital union between a man and a woman. While there is no doubt that a significant proportion of the Irish electorate took pleasure in their brazen act of defiance, a large number of voters gave it their support because they were confused by the lies and disinformation spread by the media on behalf of the government.

A government built on sodomy and goddess-worship is a government forged in hell. It will blight and destroy everything it touches and bring sorrow and pain on the nation that put them in power.

An earlier generation said No!

An earlier generation of Irish men and Irish women knew that this might one day come to pass – though perhaps they never guessed the severity of the collapse. This may be why, on at least two occasions, they destroyed the great Illuminati symbol of Lucifer, the tapering stone monolith known as the obelisk. A huge specimen stood on the banks of the Boyne for many years. At 174ft it was the tallest structure in Ireland when it was erected in 1736 and for many years the tallest obelisk in Europe. Members of the Free State Army blew it to pieces in 1923, so that only a pathetic stump remained.



Boyne Obelisk (before and after)

Another obelisk was blown up by an unknown group on 11 November 1933. Located on Bray Head in County Wicklow, it overlooked the seaside town of Greystones, a bastion of Freemasonry on the east coast. The group who blew it up were familiar with the inner workings of Freemasonry since they had chosen an unusually significant date to carry out their deed – November 11th, 1933.



According to the archives of the Bray Cualann Society the obelisk was erected in 1887 for the diamond jubilee of Queen Victoria. After it was blown up in 1933, the Ordnance Survey put a triangulation marker on the same spot. Note the solar motif in honor of Lúgh, the sun god, presumably added in recent times by local Babylonians.

The occult importance of this number sequence has already been demonstrated in our earlier work (#56) [*Babylonian London, Nimrod, and the Secret War Against God* (2014)]. It represented the number eleven (doubled) and the number thirty-three (eleven trebled), giving the sequence 111133. The group of men who destroyed this monument to darkness were sending a strong message to the Masonic clique who controlled Ireland from behind the scenes.

Men and women with that conviction and level of awareness have almost disappeared from Ireland. The vast majority of the population have completely lost sight of the fact that evil exists in this world, that the fallen angel known as Lucifer is working to enslave mankind, and that a large number of families – sometimes referred to as generational Luciferians – have pledged to assist him. In return they receive a measure of earthly wealth and success. Being part of his secret army, they must take orders from members who are further up the hierarchy. Thus, if the international Elite instruct the government to destroy the sovereignty of Ireland by signing the U.N. Compact on Migration, they will do so.

The Babylonian Hierarchy and their Pyramid of Lies

Once one understands the tyrannical level of control exercised over its members by the ancient Babylonian hierarchy, it is easy to see how seemingly trustworthy individuals can lie to one's face and then proceed shamelessly to abuse the trust placed in them. The Irish saw this when they elected their current government, many of whom pledged to defend the right to life of the unborn. In the space of a year or so the same individuals underwent a mental transformation so extreme that they sought the slaughter of the unborn under the most liberal and inexplicable circumstances.

How was this possible? We need to see that recent Irish governments have been following an agenda that has absolutely nothing to do with the welfare of the Irish people. That agenda, in line with the Milner system, is set by London. The We Rule Ireland Party only serve the ultra-rich elite. The sheep must be fleeced and kept in their pens. A proportion of their children must die – preferably in a bloody manner at the behest of their own mothers. The most vital institution for the survival and welfare of the state – the family – must be torn apart. Marriage between a man and a woman must be placed on the same plane as a compact between two sodomites. The state must have the right to remove children from their mothers without cause (as happens regularly in the secretive ‘child justice’ system). It must also have the right to inject dangerous substances into young girls (using the vial of poison known as the HPV vaccine). Children must be subjected to ‘objective’ sex education to accelerate the pace of moral corruption and promote the perversions that delight Luciferians. They must be made to doubt their gender and encouraged to undergo sex-change surgery – what could be more pleasing to Satan than to convince a little boy that he needs to be castrated in order to find his true self? They must legalize gender fluidity so that a married man, without even consulting his wife, and without receiving counselling or undergoing any medical procedures, can apply to the state to have his biological gender changed retrospectively, with effect from his date of birth! And they must make it next to impossible to stem the tide of sexual perversion – the main branches of the WRIP have endorsed the Sinn Fein Bill (currently before the Seanad) to criminalize anyone who counsels a person who thinks he may be homosexual.

Castration was a punishment in the 16th century. The perverted Irish government has recently elevated it to the level of a human right – aimed specifically at children.



This roll-call of depravity is being foisted on the people of Ireland by the New World Order and their Luciferian acolytes – the Irish political elite. The government of Ireland is a treasonous and perverted cabal which, if allowed to continue on their existing course, will tear the country apart. They are thieves who have taken what our parents and grandparents worked so hard to acquire and are offering it to the masses of Africa and Asia. They are smiling liars who despise Christianity, who loath the Bible, and who take obvious pleasure in plundering our country and destroying its culture, its values, and its social fabric.

The Irish media is a vital catalyst in this monstrous obscenity. The national television station, RTE, is awash with Marxists, homosexuals and covert transgenders (Few seem to realize how many ‘celebrities’ in Irish public life are actually transgender). It has played, and continues to play, a major role in normalizing the government agenda, suppressing debate, and demonising dissent. The national and local newspapers are heavily censored, and any serious discussion of ‘sensitive’ issues (when it does occur) is kept to a minimum and tightly controlled.

Hibernating Hibernia

The ancient Romans called Ireland Hibernia. What an apt name for Ireland today, when almost the entire population is asleep! Normally an animal that hibernates will be awake and active for part of the year, but the indigenous population of Hibernia has been comatose for twenty years or more. Some observers blame the presence of hydrofluorosilicic acid (HFSA) in the public water supply, a potent nerve toxin which has long been known to cause emotional passivity. The Babylonians routinely use drugs and various exotic substances to control and modify human behavior. The Bible refers to the widespread use of sorcery by the agents of Antichrist in the End Time (The original Greek word for ‘sorcery’ in the New Testament is *pharmakeia*). Given that the public water supply has been contaminated with industrial fluoride since 1960, Ireland is clearly a medicated, and therefore compromised nation.



Unless the Irish awaken from their prolonged hibernation and face down the treasonous cabal in Leinster House, the country their forefathers built at great personal cost will rapidly disintegrate. Their grandchildren – those who survive abortion, castration and gender confusion, poison vaccines, sexualization, sodomy, and teenage depression – will be condemned to subsist in a society scarred by ethnic tensions and cultural divisions. The communities we know today will fragment into enclaves for their own protection, living standards will fall dramatically, crime rates will soar, and the growing numbers of disaffected and disenfranchised will erode any remaining sense of national identity.



Leinster House, seat of the Irish Parliament.
In its courtyard stands one of the biggest obelisks, or shrines to Baal, in Ireland.

The Alternative

This is surely not the country that the people of Ireland want for their grandchildren, but unless they change course radically, and do so now, this outcome is inevitable. They need to elect a huge swathe of Baal-hating independents to the Dáil, Seanad and local councils, men and women with a proven record of selfless service to the community, who express their respect for traditional Biblical values, and who have no hesitation in honoring in any public forum the name of the LORD and His wonderful Son, Christ Jesus of Nazareth.

These are the people who will quickly repeal all legislation permitting the murder of unborn children, gender fluidity, sodomite ‘marriage’, inappropriate and perverted sexual indoctrination in our schools, limitations on free speech and counselling, and restrictions on the promotion of a preferred religious ethos in our educational and healthcare institutions. A tentative list of the actions that a genuine government – a Christian government – would undertake or initiate in its first year is given in **Appendix A**. We give it merely for the purpose of highlighting, by contrast, just how corrupt and dangerous the unbroken series of WRIP ‘governments’ has proven to be.

Be Careful

We would be naïve to imagine that a program akin to the one sketched out in **Appendix A** would meet with no resistance. In addition to the many vested interests within the country that would strenuously oppose it, the international Elite would place enormous obstacles in its path. Of the many weapons at their disposal, the three that could be deployed most easily, and in shortest time, are: (a) the portrayal of Ireland in the international media as a politically unstable country, thereby driving up the real cost of servicing the national debt and cutting inward investment; (b) the diversion of jobs, corporation tax and investment by multinational companies to other jurisdictions; and (c) the undercutting of Irish markets abroad with subsidised goods. Given that the New World Order will not tolerate the existence of even one truly sovereign nation, subversive actions of this nature can be expected.

The REAL Problem

The real problem is much deeper than this, however. The people of Ireland made a choice on 22 May 2015 and again on 25 May 2018 when they approved, by an overwhelming majority in each case, the legalization of homosexual ‘marriage’ and the killing of unborn children, respectively. The choice they made went far beyond the questions put to them in the referendums. By vicarious means – a national plebiscite – exactly the same choice was put to them on both occasions that the prophet Elijah put to the people of Israel on Mount Carmel about 2,850 years ago:

“And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.”

- 1 Kings 18:21

Alas, the people of Ireland gave “Baal!” as their answer, and did so on both occasions with great acclamation. They claimed they were exercising their right to choose, which was also a prominent slogan in the lead-up to the referendum on abortion. Abortion is a woman’s choice, they proclaimed. The majority of the electorate chose Baal, the god who thunders against the LORD God of the Bible, the god who demands the blood of innocent children, the god who despises natural marriage and biological gender, the god of sodomy, androgyny and ‘do as you will’.

Having made their choice, and done so with alarming conviction, the people of Ireland are now entirely on their own. Collectively and with one accord they have turned their backs on the LORD God of their fathers and grandfathers. While a small proportion of the population still grieve over this blasphemous and rebellious act, the vast majority appear to be oblivious to the gravity of what they have done. They have forgotten that there is a God in heaven who will one day judge each and every one of us.

CONCLUSION

The judgment, when it comes, will be severe. We are fast approaching a time when we will see grown men cry. Once a people cut all ties with the Rock of their salvation, they are at the mercy of the seas. And Baal will show no mercy. As soon as he has lured his victims far enough from their spiritual foundation, he will lash them with pitiless zeal.

The people of Ireland decided on 22 May 2015 and again on 25 May 2018 that they no longer needed God, that they could manage perfectly well without Him. To the extent that they recognized a supernatural reality, for many it was grounded in the false spirituality of the New Age, the smiling goddess of Gnosticism and Romanism, or the ‘impersonal harmony’ of the Cosmos. Everyone had his god or idol whose transcendent power would preserve and maintain the world around them.

The men and women of Ireland decided to discard the Word of God by defining their own morality. Even the clergy participated in this insane pagan spectacle, mumbling incoherently from their pulpits as they tried to justify their rejection of God’s Word. The Catholic bishops donned their mystical cloak of invisibility, as did the Jesuits. Since the Pope supports the New World Order, U.N. Agenda 2030, and the coming One World Religion, there was never the slightest possibility that the Catholic church in Ireland would oppose abortion or sodomite ‘marriage’. Meanwhile the so-called Evangelical church in Ireland took pride in dismissing the Bible and declaring that, since abortion was a human rights issue (in their view), it should be addressed on that basis. Not to be outdone, the Presbyterian church could find nothing sinful in what the government was proposing and instructed their members to vote according to their conscience.

All who should have spoken out sold out!

Now that Baal is the official god of the Irish people and true Christianity no longer exists on this island (other than in isolated pockets where a faithful remnant of God-fearing believers still worship and honor the LORD), the future of our nation has passed entirely into the hands of the New World Order.

So, when disaster strikes and the Irish finally awaken from their extended hibernation, to whom will they call for help? Which of their many gods will come along and pull their benighted nation out of the pit? –

**“But where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them
arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble:”**

- Jeremiah 2:28

The LORD cautioned the prophet Jeremiah that His people had gone too far, that they had fallen into such depravity, a condition of such acute disobedience and rebellion, that when they called on Him for mercy, He would not hear them:

**“Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry
or prayer for them: for I will not hear *them* in the time that
they cry unto me for their trouble.”
- Jeremiah 11:14**

This is where Ireland stands today.

**Jeremy James
Ireland
January 18, 2019**

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

APPENDIX A

The actions of an honest, patriotic, Christian government in its first year

They would repeal all legislation permitting

- the killing of unborn children,
- gender fluidity,
- sodomite 'marriage',
- inappropriate and perverted sexual indoctrination in our schools,
- limitations on free speech and counselling,
- restrictions on the promotion of a preferred religious ethos
in educational and healthcare institutions.

They would withdraw from the UN Compact on Migration and put a stop to all immigration that did not conform with parameters approved by the people of Ireland, having regard to the social and economic needs of the country.

Given that the Koran explicitly condemns both Christianity and Judaism in patently hostile terms, they would place an embargo on the building of new mosques and the completion of those still under construction pending the outcome of a commissioned study and a national debate on the future of Islam in this country.

They would inaugurate a national debate on the range and nature of the mechanisms that are required to facilitate effective accountability and transparency in the Garda Síochána, the media, Tusla, and the formulation of the educational syllabus at primary and secondary level.

They would remove the redundant levels of management in the Health Sector and replace the entire senior management team at RTE.

They would cancel Ireland's membership of the UN and WHO, as well as organizations and coalitions that are seen to constrain the sovereignty of the state.

They would set up a body to review the structure of our taxation system, and develop proposals to make it more equitable and more conducive to economic growth. The review body would invite submissions from both professional and charitable bodies and the general public.

They would confine the use of the Irish defense forces to operations relating solely to the protection and security of Ireland.

They would enable Irish citizens living abroad ('the Irish diaspora') to elect a number of representatives to both the Dáil and the Seanad.

They would set in train arrangements to attract and repatriate Irish citizens working abroad.

They would initiate a national debate on Ireland's membership of the EU.

They would introduce legislation to outlaw monopolistic control of the media.

They would introduce legislation to bring the natural resources and fisheries of Ireland as far as possible under national ownership.

They would set up a commission to prepare a strategy to substantially increase, over the coming decades, the proportion of Irish industry under Irish ownership. The commission would develop proposals on ways to enable the Irish diaspora to invest in Irish industry, capital formation and national infrastructure.

They would set up a commission to overhaul the Irish agricultural sector, with a view to substantially expanding the volume and variety of output and developing overseas markets.

They would review and where necessary reform all legislation relating to the construction, ownership, purchase, sale and rental of residential property.

They would hold a national referendum to strengthen the constitutional protection of the family, traditional marriage, and biological gender.

They would break up the construction cartel which is overcharging for public works and capital projects.

They would set up a judicial commission to review existing legal mechanisms that would enable the prosecution of persons – politicians, bankers, accountants, public servants – who violated significant positions of trust in the period 1997 to date.

They would approve a detailed review of vaccine safety and safe exposure levels to electromagnetic radiation, both short-term and over one's lifetime.

They would set up a statutory commission with power to censure and penalize media organizations, including individual senior managers, who fail to observe national standards relating to fair and balanced reporting.

They would prohibit the contamination of the public water supply with industrial fluoride.

They would set up an expert group to develop proposals to establish a state bank that would lend to small and medium-sized enterprises at non-predatory, fixed rates of interest.

They would terminate the spraying of chemtrail aerosols in the skies above the sovereign territory of Ireland.

They would initiate and oversee an in-depth public debate on ways to facilitate greater public participation in the ongoing democratic decision-making process at both local and national level.

They would implement measures to maximise the use of social housing and under-utilised housing stock in private ownership, with priority being given to the needs of the homeless and Irish citizens.

They would examine legislative and other means to constrain and regulate corporate influence, whether domestic or foreign, on the economic and financial activity of the state.

They would examine legislative and other means to bring the 'big' banks under a form of national ownership and substantially reformulate their strategic purpose to better serve the national interest.

They would investigate ways of improving access to affordable legal representation for lower income groups in civil cases, lowering the cost of litigation generally, and improving substantially the efficiency of the court system.

They would greatly strengthen the penalties for child sexual abuse, violent sexual crimes, and violence against the elderly, particularly by repeat offenders. Failure to report the sexual abuse of children would become a serious criminal offense.

They would strengthen substantially the penalties for corruption and criminal activity by members of the Garda Siochana (national police force).

They would greatly strengthen the legislative protection of whistleblowers and the channels available for the early and responsible reporting of wrongdoing in the public service and the banking/financial sector.

They would base appointments to state boards and the judiciary on merit and suitability. Under-performers and incumbents deemed to be abusing their position would be called to account.

They would invite proposals from the general public, as well as social support groups, on ways to increase the voluntary personal contribution made by retired persons to the common good, with particular emphasis on ways to utilise their knowledge and expertise in developing skills and vocational competence among disadvantaged youth.

They would initiate a public debate on ways to regulate the influence of smart phones, social media and IT generally on the lives and well-being of our children.

They would set up a scientific advisory group to examine the legitimacy of the claim that significant changes in world climate are occurring and that they are largely attributable to an increase in 'greenhouse' gases.

They would approve the introduction of a civic awareness module at both primary and secondary level that would explain clearly the purpose and provisions of the Constitution (*Bunreacht na hEireann*), the importance of national sovereignty and traditional Judeo-Christian values, and the dangers posed by aberrant political doctrines.

They would require all politicians, senior public servants, and members of the judiciary to declare their affiliation with any organization that requires a secret oath of brotherhood or obedience.

They would approve the immediate demolition of the Millennium Spire in O'Connell Street, the Wellington Monument in Phoenix Park, and the obelisk on the grounds of Leinster House.

They would invite proposals from the general public and other interested parties on further measures which, in their view, would strengthen this program for government.

The Sinister Purpose of the So-called Noahide Laws

by Jeremy James



As born-again Christians we know how important it is to take God at His Word. He has told us what He expects of us, how we should live, how the world was made, how Christ His Son incarnated in human form and died on Calvary for our sins, how the End Time will involve extreme turmoil on earth, and how Christ will return again and rule the world from his throne in Jerusalem.

We cannot allegorize what He has told us or take it out of context. We can neither add to it nor take from it. In short, we are asked to humbly study His Word and believe all that He has told us by the mouth of His prophets and recorded in the 66 books of the Bible.

As the Apostle Peter told us, the Bible we hold in our hands is more reliable than a voice speaking to us from heaven:

“And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount. We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:”

– 2 Peter 1:18-19

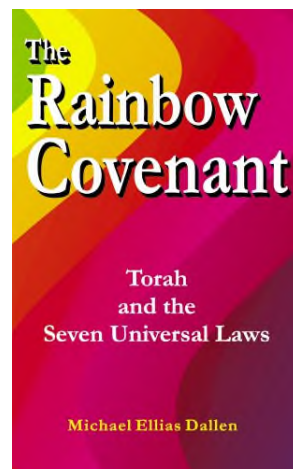
How many problems exist in the world today because this basic truth is forgotten!

As born-again Christians we also know that the Enemy will do all he can to wrest the Word of God from our hands, to twist and distort it in many subtle ways so that, without realizing it, we are deprived of some portion of what our heavenly Father has given us for our benefit. The attack on God's people began with **"Yea, hath God said...?" (Genesis 3:1)**. This sceptical jibe has been used again and again throughout history to great effect. Indeed, it may qualify as the most successful weapon ever used by those who hate Christianity.

The So-called Noahide Laws

There really is no limit to the number of ways the Word of God can be misused and misapplied to obscure its truth and generate false doctrine. A ministry like this can only point to the worst and most pernicious examples, showing how they fit into a general strategy that the Enemy is using to confuse believers and deceive the unwary.

In recent years we have noticed a false teaching of considerable antiquity creeping more and more into the mainstream. It is doubtful whether more than a tiny handful of believers twenty years ago would have heard of the seven Noahide laws. Today, however, a great many are finding references to these 'laws' in works by supposedly reliable Christian authors.



The popular understanding of these co-called laws is broadly as follows: Before God gave the Law of Moses to the Jews, he gave a number of laws to Adam and Noah which were meant to be binding on all mankind. These are allegedly set out in the Bible but are poorly understood. Since they are foundational to our relationship with God, we are obliged to observe them and to encourage others to do so. If professing Christians of every hue and denomination were to formally recognize these laws – and there is no reason why they shouldn't, according to their adherents – the prototype of a unified world religion would emerge, linking Judaism with Catholicism, Russian and Greek Orthodoxy, and all branches of the Anglican and Evangelical church. They could even prove acceptable to the leaders of Islam. As much as half, if not two-thirds, of the world's population could be united through these laws under a single moral and ethical banner.

The Noahide laws were originally conceived as a way of enabling non-Jews to live in harmony with Jews in the Holy Land and in large centers of Jewish population in the Middle East. Anyone who formally accepted (and pledged to observe) the seven laws before a rabbinical court would qualify as a ‘righteous Gentile’ and merit a place in the world to come.



The *Jewish Encyclopedia* of 1906 describes the seven laws as follows:

(1) not to worship idols; (2) not to blaspheme the name of God; (3) to establish courts of justice; (4) not to kill; (5) not to commit adultery; and (6) not to [steal]...A seventh commandment was added after the Flood – not to eat flesh that had been cut from a living animal...

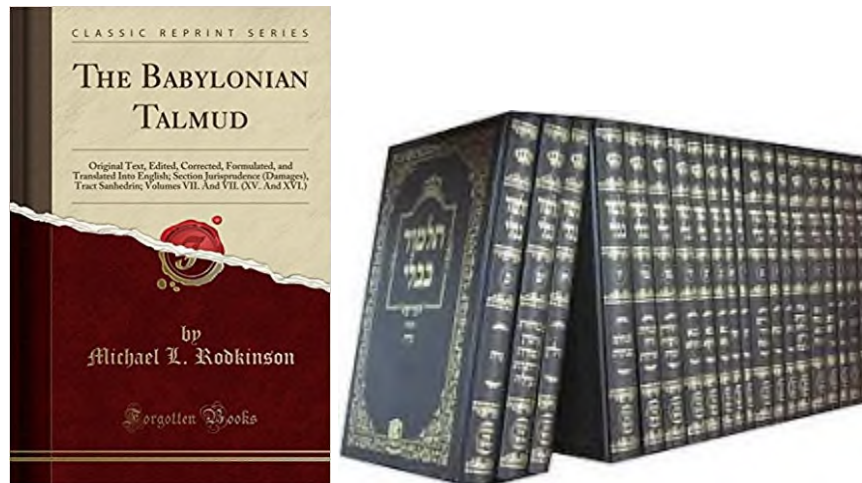
At first glance there is nothing controversial about these ‘laws’ (even if #7 seems somewhat peculiar). However, we need to be careful. We are told that they comprise a set of seven laws that were given to mankind before the LORD gave the Law to Moses. If this were true, then they would have been clearly and unambiguously stated and enshrined together in Scripture as an ethical code binding on all mankind. But they are not.

Christ never taught the Noahide Laws, nor referred to them. Neither did any of the authors of the New Testament. They are not even mentioned together in the Old Testament, nor described as a prescriptive set applying to all mankind. So where did they come from?

So, where did they come from?

The Noahide Laws were part of the oral tradition of Judaism which began in Babylon and developed over the following centuries. Known as the Talmud, it was committed to writing only in the 2nd century A.D. It is the official compendium of the ancient rabbinical teaching on all aspects of the Old Testament, with particular reference to the Pentateuch, and is believed by its adherents to be as authoritative as the Word of God.

This last factor is immensely important. The orthodox Jews consider the Talmud to be no less reliable as a source of truth than the words of Moses and the prophets. In fact, many rabbis down the centuries have taken the view that the Old Testament is akin to a set of stories and parables suitable for children and that their real meaning can be extrapolated only through careful study by highly qualified Hebrew scholars. The Talmud purports to be the crowning achievement of their meticulous analysis, in English translation comprising some 26 volumes (about 6200 pages).



We'll now examine each of the seven 'laws' identified by the Talmudists:

1. Do not worship false gods or idols

This is allegedly given in Genesis 2:16 where it states, **“And the LORD God commanded the man...”** From this the Talmudists deduced that there was only one God and that man must not worship another god or idols. No-one would dispute the truth of this proposition, but it is not what the verse actually says. The ancient Jewish hermeneutic was so flexible that it allowed the most unlikely conclusions to be drawn from many passages of Scripture.

2. Do not blaspheme the name of God

The Talmudists derived this prohibition from Leviticus 24:16, which states: **“And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.”** An actual instance of this was also given in Leviticus (24:14), where the son of an Israelite mother and an Egyptian father is stoned for blaspheming the name of the LORD: **“Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.”**

The problem here is that the blasphemer was partly Jewish, not Gentile. Furthermore, the law could not be ascribed in any sense to the time of Adam or Noah, but was evidently a feature of the dispensation given to Moses. This is a further example of the woolly and often eccentric nature of Talmudic hermeneutics.

3. Establish courts of justice

This injunction is derived from Genesis 9:6: **“Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.”** The reasoning here is sound. If mankind is to decide on a fair basis whether or not to execute a person for murder, it must establish a suitable judicial system to try his or her case (This in turn implies the creation of a government or leadership structure to establish a judicial system and appoint judges).

However, the Talmudists presumed, without Scriptural authority, to have the right to decide whether or not a Gentile system of justice conforms with the Noahide injunction and, significantly, to assign to this court the enforcement of all of the Noahide laws and the penalty to apply to an infringement of each. They appear to go even further and require that the same penalty apply in all cases. That penalty is death by beheading!



Encyclopedia Judaica

As *Encyclopedia Judaica* [1972 (p.1192)] states: “...violation of any one of the seven laws subjects the Noahide [i.e. the guilty Gentile] to capital punishment by decapitation.” This punishment would seem to apply even in cases where the individual concerned transgressed the law unknowingly. Some Jewish authorities suggest that the court may not necessarily decree capital punishment in every case and that more moderate sentences could be handed down. However, this is highly disingenuous, to say the least. There will be no moderation or leniency for Christians under the so-called Noahide Laws. The first law, relating to idolatry or the worship of false gods, defines faith in Christ, the incarnate Son of God, as idolatry. This expression of faith will also qualify as blasphemy under the second Noahide law since the Talmudists teach that belief in Christ, as the Second Person of the Holy Trinity, is an affront to the sovereignty and unity of God.

If the Noahide Laws ever became ‘the law of the land’ the Ruling Elite would have a legal basis for beheading all born-again Christians. [We will discuss this in more detail later.]



4. Do not kill

Genesis 9:6 explicitly condemns violence against one’s fellow man: **“Whoso sheddeth man’s blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.”** This is the only Noahide law that can be derived, without elastic exegesis, from the plain meaning of Scripture relating to events prior to Sinai.

5. Do not commit adultery or engage in unnatural sexual activity

This prohibition embraces not only adultery but all forms of unnatural sexual behavior, including incest, sodomy and bestiality. It is derived principally from Genesis 2:24: **“Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.”** There is not the slightest doubt that this is a strict prohibition on adultery. However it would seem to leave open the possibility that a person might engage in unnatural sexual practices, including fornication, before marriage. Other episodes in Genesis could be cited in support of the prohibition on incest, including the behavior of Lot when he ‘unknowingly’ fathered children by his two daughters and the occasion where Isaac was seen “sporting” with Rebekah (whom he had claimed was his sister).

6. Do not steal

Once again the Talmudists cite Genesis 2:16 as the scriptural basis for one of the Noahide laws: **“And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:”** Their reasoning in this instance is that, if God could withhold permission to take or avail of something, then to proceed would constitute theft. From this they inferred that the acquisition, without permission, of anything that belonged to another person was theft and therefore forbidden.

7. Do not eat meat taken from a living animal

This verse is really saying, “Do not eat the life blood of an animal”. It is not saying, “Do not eat the flesh of a living animal,” and yet many of the Talmudists made this interpretation. This is a telling point since it speaks loudly of Satan’s hatred of the blood of Christ. Mankind is saved through the shedding of blood, but only through blood of a particular kind, namely that of the Messiah. Long before mankind as a whole understood this, the Adversary was mocking the precious blood of our salvation.

There is only one rational interpretation of this verse – since blood gives life to an animal, we are not to consume it. To read it as a prohibition against an unusually primitive form of cruelty – biting off the flesh of a living animal – is absurd, especially as it conflicts with the context. The preceding verse stated: **9:3 “Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat [food] for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.”** This permitted man, for the first time in history, to consume the flesh of an animal. Until then the consumption of meat was forbidden to mankind. In summary, Genesis 9:3 and 9:4 were permitting man to eat animal flesh, but only after he had drained off the blood.



In passing we would note that the current movement to outlaw meat-eating and promote veganism would seem to be driven by another Noahide-type law. The Ruling Elite appear to be using Genesis 9:3 to imply that Gentiles should revert to the vegetarianism that existed before the Flood.

The Law of Moses carried a similar prohibition on the consumption of blood. The Pentateuch also restricted the range of animals that the Israelites could eat.

The Noahide Laws were *not* referenced in the Book of Acts

We should pause to consider how this prohibition might apply to Christians. When the first council of the church was held in Jerusalem around 50 A.D., certain decisions were taken regarding the application of the Mosaic Law to Gentile believers. Chapter 15 of the Book of Acts tells us that only four ‘prohibitions’ were to apply to Gentiles:

“For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things; That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well.” (Acts 15:28-29)

These are not described as restrictions derived from any source other than the Holy Spirit. They are given on His authority alone, not on the presumed application of certain restrictions set out elsewhere in Scripture. Two of these prohibitions – those relating to fornication and eating things sacrificed unto idols – are mentioned again in Revelation with specific reference to two churches, that of Pergamos (Revelation 2:14) and Thyatira (Revelation 2:20) In the latter instance they may relate to the longstanding Catholic practice of eating eucharistic bread as though it was human flesh and bowing before it as a sacred object (“fornication” in its symbolic sense).



There is no suggestion anywhere in the New Testament that these two prohibitions are part of a larger set of seven laws handed down from the time of Adam and Noah. We cannot even infer that they are mandatory under all circumstances for Gentile believers since the Apostle Paul stated clearly that eating food sacrificed unto idols is not, of itself, a sinful act, but something that should definitely be avoided in any instance where it might cause a fellow believer (of weaker faith) to stumble.

See also the following verse from the Pentateuch:

**“Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God.”
(Deuteronomy 14:21)**

Here the Word of God is saying that Gentiles can eat the carcase of a dead animal (which includes **“things strangled”**), being an animal from which the blood had not been drained. Could it be any plainer?

We need to understand that Paul was addressing a practical difficulty encountered by virtually every Gentile believer at that time. All of the meat sold in the markets in those days would have been dedicated to an idol when the animal was killed. This was a common pagan practice throughout the region, even as it is today in many parts of the world, including all Islamic countries. Paul wanted to reassure them that there was no spiritual benefit for the believer in either eating or not eating such meat (**“But meat [i.e. food] commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.” – 1 Corinthians 8:8**). The crucial factor was the effect that our actions would have on weaker believers who thought (mistakenly) that their brothers in Christ were paying homage in some way to an idol by eating meat sacrificed in its name.



The prohibition on fornication was very probably based on a similar principle. There was no need to repeat this prohibition, even for Gentile believers, since it was one of the Ten Commandments. The purpose of raising it in this context was likely to remind Gentile believers, many of whom would have frequented temple prostitutes before they converted to Christianity, that they should never do anything that might suggest (especially to weaker believers) that they had not completely finished with that vile practice.

The prohibition on the consumption of “**blood**” and “**things strangled**” (i.e. animals which did not have their life blood drained off before being consumed) was also based on the need to avoid causing offense and to give good example. Jewish believers would have found it difficult, if not impossible, to mix with Gentile believers if they did not regard the consumption of the blood of an animal as something utterly unclean.

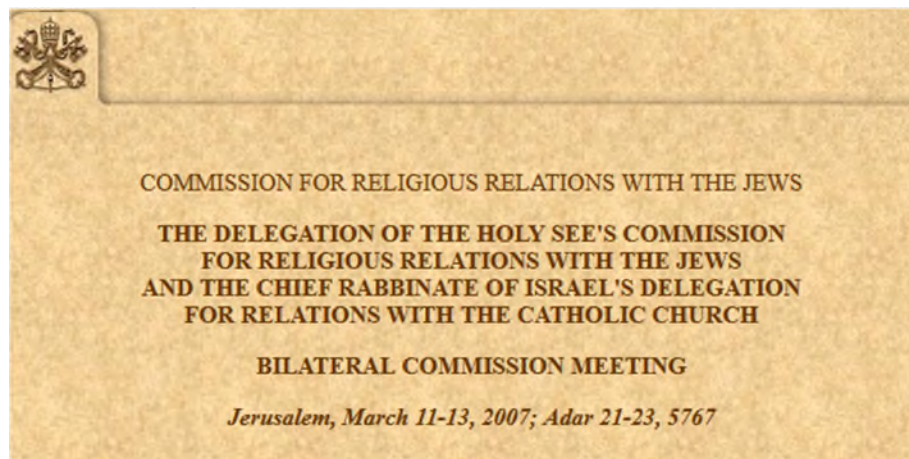
The Noahide Laws have no Scriptural basis

Some would argue that these four Apostolic ‘prohibitions’ were based on the so-called Noahide laws, but this was not the case. They were designed, rather, to address certain aspects of social behavior, especially in a turbulent urban community that comprised four distinct castes or social groups, namely traditional Jews, pagan Gentiles, believing Jews, and believing Gentiles.

The Papacy was wrong when it claimed the following in an accord with the Jews dated 11-13 March 2007:

“Jewish tradition emphasizes the Noachide Covenant (cf. Gn 9: 9-12) as containing the universal moral code which is incumbent on all humanity. This idea is reflected in Christian Scripture in the Book of Acts 15: 28-29.”

Through this accord, which officially recognized the Noahide Laws, the Papacy showed that it is marching in step with the New World Order and luring Catholics ever further from Christ Our Lord. [See **Appendix A**]



From our review we can conclude that the so-called seven Noahide laws, conceived as a set of divine commandments pertaining to Gentiles, have no scriptural basis. The various passages of Scripture which the Talmudists have used to ‘prove’ each of the seven laws are valid only in the context in which they are found. They cannot be extracted arbitrarily from their context, treated as universal, and bound together as though they had been handed by God to mankind as a mandatory moral code. Some of them cannot even be found in the source texts but have to be inferred in ways that strain credulity and violate the principles of sound hermeneutics.

What is more, it cannot even be argued that there are seven and only seven Noahide laws! Many other verses in the Pentateuch, relating to events prior to Sinai, could just as easily be construed as ‘Noahide’ laws. In fact the *Jewish Encyclopedia* notes that:

“...many additions were made to these laws by some of the *tannaim* [Rabbinic sages of the first and second centuries after Christ] – e.g. the prohibitions against eating the blood of a living animal, against the emasculation of animals, against sorcery, against pairing animals of different species, and against grafting trees of different kinds (*ib.* 56b) – so that in one place [in the Talmud] **thirty** Noachian laws are mentioned.”

What, then, was the real purpose of the Noahide Laws?

What, then, was the real purpose of the so-called Noahide or Noachian laws? The answer is largely political. The Jews traded extensively with all the nations around them. They also resided in large numbers in cities and towns across the Middle East. This meant they had to have some way of reconciling their ongoing commercial interaction with foreigners, who were ritually unclean, and their status as a people set apart. If a Gentile was prepared to accept the seven Noahide laws before a Jewish court – a mere formality – he would qualify as a “righteous Gentile” and would no longer bear the traditional stigma of a foreigner.

There was also a deeper reason. The Noahide laws allowed the Talmudists to place all Gentiles in one of two ‘lawful’ classifications: Noahide or pagan. This enabled them to regulate their relations with both groups, entirely on their own terms, and to lawfully punish anyone who violated those terms.



The Fertile Crescent

What Jesus said about the Pharisees

To appreciate where this is leading, we need to weigh carefully what our Lord revealed about the Talmudists, whom the Bible calls *the Pharisees*.

From his words we know that, at the time, the Pharisees, along with the Sadducees, exercised total control over religious activity in Israel. The Sadducees disappeared from the scene soon after the fall of Jerusalem in 70 A.D., leaving the Pharisees in command. Having lost their Temple and their centralized system of control, they set about committing all of their doctrines to writing. Until then they had been handed down orally from the time of their Exile in Babylon. These writings, as we have noted, became the Talmud, a work which was finally sealed around 500 A.D.

Christ referred to these oral teachings with considerable disdain:

“And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees...” (Mark 8:15)

**“...Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.”
(Luke 12:1)**

Leaven always denotes sin and corruption. The Lord was warning his disciples that what the Pharisees taught, while seeming to be truthful, was actually false. What they taught and what they actually meant did not coincide. This was hypocrisy, a rejection of what Moses had written. In fact, they did not even believe Moses: **“For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me.” (John 5:46)**

In the following exchange we can see how “the tradition of the elders” corresponds to the oral tradition later codified in the Talmud:

“Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread. But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?” (Matthew 15:2-3)

If we only had these statements by Jesus regarding the leaven and tradition of the elders, we would have more than enough to know that he was sounding a very stern warning. But he went further and railed against them in stunning fashion while he was the guest of a Pharisee, presumably in the man’s home!

“And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat. And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness. Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also? But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you. But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them. Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also. And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers. Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute: That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation. Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.” (Luke 11:37-52)

To these Talmudists he is saying, “**the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation.**” He is condemning them as the very epitome of wickedness. The murder of a prophet is, in the eyes of the LORD, a vile, Satanic deed, probably the worst crime of which humanity is capable. The Lord was telling them that they – their “generation” or families – were guilty of a whole series of such terrible crimes and would one day face judgment.

A sect, not a nation

It is important to understand that Jesus was condemning a sect, not the Jews as a people. The Word of God even refers to the Pharisees in this way: “**But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees ...**” (Acts 15:5). Jesus also tells us that the sect was dedicated to preventing other Jews from entering the kingdom of God. In other words, they sought actively to harm the Jewish people:

“**But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.**” (Matthew 23:13)

“**Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.**” (Matthew 23:15)

“Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.” (Matthew 23:27)

Members of this sect tried to **“shut up the kingdom of heaven.”** They were interested only in making converts who were as wicked as themselves, and they did so by keeping up an outward appearance of holiness that hid the filth and corruption underneath. They were no different from the Satanists today who hold sway in all parts of the world, men of great culture and learning who profess outwardly to love and care for mankind but inwardly are steeped in a demonic hatred of their fellow man.

Jesus even identified the sect of the Pharisees with Satanism. They accused him of performing his miracles by the power and authority of Beelzebub – which made them immensely jealous since they craved the same power for themselves: **“This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils.” (Matthew 12:24)** [Baalzebub was the god of Ekron, ‘Lord of the Flies’]. Even though, from a natural standpoint they were the children of Abraham – ethnic Jews who professed to follow Moses – they were in reality the spiritual ‘children’ and followers of Satan:

“Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.” (John 8:44)

If we now go back and reconsider the so-called seven Noahide laws in light of what Christ said about the Pharisees, we can better understand their purpose. This wicked sect was just as determined to keep Gentiles from entering heaven as it was Jews. As Jesus said, **“for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men” (Matthew 23:13).** By means of the Noahide laws the Pharisees sought to exclude Gentiles – every Gentile, not just “righteous Gentiles” – from inheriting the promises made to Abraham. It set all Gentiles in a class apart, a class to whom the Ten Commandments could not possibly apply, for if they did apply, then Gentiles were potentially eligible to enter the kingdom on the same basis as Jews. So they made up a separate set of commandments for Gentiles, the so-called Noahide laws.



The Noahide Laws are Satan's counterfeit of the Ten Commandments. We can see, now, why the Freemasons of America have worked so hard over the past sixty years or more to abolish all recognition in public places of the Ten Commandments. They hate the just law of God and want to replace it with a counterfeit.

The Noahide Laws enabled the Pharisees to claim an inalienable spiritual authority over Gentiles. They would be forever branded as second class citizens, subservient to the Jews, and subject to their judicial approval. No matter how hard a Gentile might try to observe the seven laws, the ruling Jews could continue to raise the bar. On the basis of some minor infraction, according to evidence submitted by one witness before one judge – whose ruling was final – anyone considered a threat to the establishment could be summarily despatched.

Luther and the Jews

The contents of the Talmud remained largely unknown to the general public until the 20th century (The English translation, known as the Soncino edition, did not appear until 1935-1952, while the German translation became available over the period 1909-1936). While Jewish converts down the centuries had revealed from time to time what the Talmud contained, the details were normally released only on a need-to-know basis. By and large the public was told only that it contained monstrous blasphemies against Christ and Christianity. An attempt was made by Martin Luther, towards the end of his life, to reveal more information and set the record straight, as it were – but he failed.

Let's see why.



In his book, ***On the Jews and Their Lies*** [1543], he gave much valuable information about the Talmud but fell into the awful error we now call 'replacement theology'. He assumed that God was 'finished' with the Jews, that they had no further part in His prophetic plan, and that they would eventually sink beneath their own corruption and disappear from history. As we have shown in previous papers, notably #23 (***One of Satan's Greatest Lies***'), Luther's poor knowledge of Bible prophecy led him to pen this ghastly antisemitic tract.

Replacement Theology is nonsensical, being based largely on a perverse hermeneutic that blithely casts aside or blatantly ignores the many passages in Scripture which clearly state that the Jewish nation, the righteous remnant, will come to faith in the End Time and accept Christ as their Messiah: **“The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.” (Isaiah 10:21)**

We would urge readers who have any doubts about this to read our earlier paper. Replacement Theology is a very dangerous lie that can easily overwhelm the unwary and lead to a deep-rooted and irrational hatred of the Jewish people. The Synagogue of Satan hates Christians, yes, but it **also** hates the Jews.

On account of his poor knowledge of Bible prophecy, Luther missed a good deal of what the Holy Spirit revealed in His Word. His confusion even led him to misidentify the Messiah with the Antichrist in one instance. Since he thought the 70 weeks of Daniel had already been fulfilled, he completely misunderstood Daniel 9:27:

“And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.” (Daniel 9:27)

Here is what Luther said about this important verse:

“...it is also agreed that these seventy weeks had ended when Jerusalem was destroyed by the Romans...If this is true, as it must be true, since after the destruction of Jerusalem none of the seventy weeks was left, then the Messiah must have come before the destruction of Jerusalem, while something of those seventy weeks still remained: namely, the last week, as the text later clearly and convincingly attests. After the seven and sixty-two weeks (that is, after sixty-nine weeks), namely, in the last or seventieth week, Christ will be killed, in such a way, however, that he will become alive again. For the angel says that "he shall make a strong covenant with many in the last week" [Dan. 9:27]. This he cannot do while dead; he must be alive. "To make a covenant" can have no other meaning than to fulfill God's promise given to the fathers, namely, to disseminate the blessing promised in Abraham's seed to all the Gentiles. As the angel states earlier [v. 24], the visions and prophecies shall be sealed or fulfilled. This requires a live Messiah, who, however, has previously been killed. But the Jews will have none of this. Therefore we shall let it rest at that and hold to our opinion that the Messiah must have appeared during these seventy weeks; this the Jews cannot refute.”

- Martin Luther, *The Jews and Their Lies* (1543)

The “covenant” in Daniel 9:27 is made by the Antichrist with the nation of Israel. It is not made by Christ! On foot of this error, Luther failed to understand the Book of Revelation, and even doubted whether it should have been included in the canon of Scripture. It also meant he misunderstood numerous prophetic passages in Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the prophets, all relating to the future salvation of Israel and her glorious service to Christ during the Millennium.

God’s love of Israel

The Bible shows how wonderful and abiding is the Father’s love for the children of Israel. This love is stamped into every page. Let us quote but two passages that proclaim His irrevocable promise to redeem the people of Israel and fulfil their joyful, national anointing as His chosen people:

“But now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine. When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. For I am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee. Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life. Fear not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west; I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth; Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.” (Isaiah 43:1-7)



The Prophet Isaiah by Meissonnier

“In that day will I make the governors of Judah like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem. The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify themselves against Judah. In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the LORD before them. And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon. And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart; The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart; All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.” (Zechariah 12:6-14)

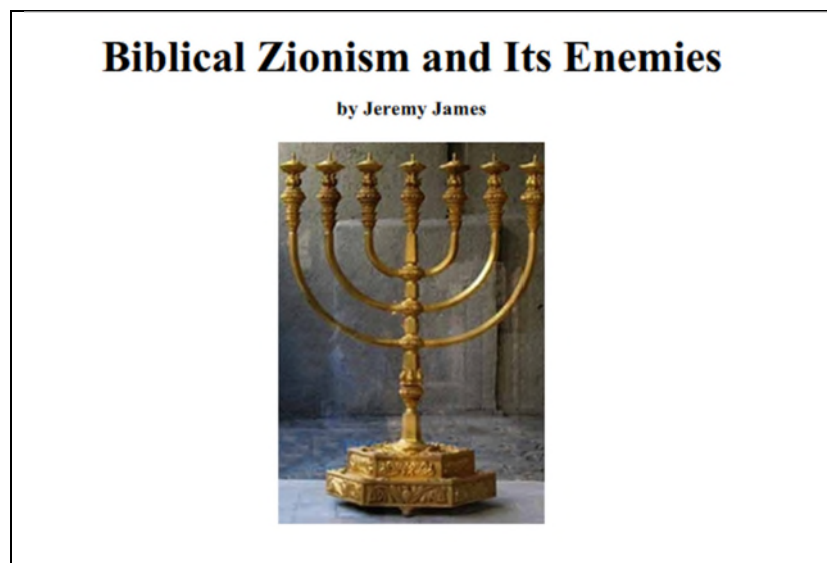


The Prophet Zechariah by Tissot

How can anyone who rejoices in the salvation of Christ deny what these words are proclaiming? The righteous remnant of the Jewish people will come to faith during the seven year Tribulation and will grieve with bitter lamentation their rejection of Christ at his first coming.

Biblical Zionism v Secular Zionism

In another paper, *Biblical Zionism and Its Enemies* (#138), we showed that the Jewish people are divided into two broad camps, Biblical Zionism and Secular Zionism. The latter hate the former. They have conspired against them throughout history and killed them in large numbers in the Holocaust. The great End Time 'holocaust' will be even worse. Satan is determined to annihilate the Jews as a nation before they can call upon Christ, their Messiah, in their time of great distress. This is what Secular Zionism is all about, a long-term strategy to ensure that the Jews living in Israel remain in unbelief for as long as possible. If they began to pray to the LORD God of the Bible – and not the Kabbalist god of the Talmud – they might find grace in His eyes and come to faith. This cannot be allowed to happen.



It would be a great mistake to assume that anyone practising Judaism in a Talmudic form is automatically at war with God. A large proportion of the people of all religions have diverse beliefs and opinions. Some know little about theology and order their affairs in ways that have little to do with their formal religious affiliation. Only God knows the heart. For example, there are over a billion Roman Catholics in the world today, but few of them harbor the villainous contempt for 'Protestants' that is so evident in the *Anathemas* of the Council of Trent, which are official Catholic doctrine (See our paper, *Ecumenism, Anathema, and the Roman Catholic Curse on All Born-again Christians* (#61)).

The Word of God tells us that the Jews, as a people, should not be identified with these staunch, blaspheming Kabbalist rebels. Though the latter may call themselves Jews, they are not Jews in the eyes of God. Twice in the Book of Revelation Jesus referred to them as "**the synagogue of Satan.**" Could any description be more apt!

Jesus also gave us a parable which touchingly illustrates the relationship between his two flocks. The prodigal son in Luke 15 is convinced that he can do as he likes, and pays a heavy price for his sinful disobedience. When he finally returns, his father sees him afar off. Why? Because he was watching out for him every day, lovingly awaiting his return. His brother, on the other hand is very angry. He cannot understand why his father should forgive such a disobedient wretch. It pains him to see how much his father loved his other son, just as it pains many professing Christians today to think that God continues to love His other flock and will one day welcome them into His fold. As Jesus said, we will then have one fold and one Shepherd (John 10:16).

Antisemitism is rife in the world today, largely because so many 'experts' throughout history have failed to study carefully what the Word of God tells us about the relationship between God and His Chosen People. This bond of love cannot be broken. Alas, antisemitism will lead to horrendous turmoil in the End Time and result in the devastating judgment of Christ on all who took pleasure in the suffering of the Jews.



The Synagogue of Satan

When Christ returns and the children of Israel are fully cleansed by the grace of God, it will be exactly as the Word of God foretold in the Book of Numbers about three and a half thousand years ago:

**“He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: the LORD his God is with him, and the shout of a king [i.e Christ Jesus of Nazareth] is among them...Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: according to this time [i.e. the End Time] it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, What hath God wrought!”
(Numbers 23:21 & 23)**

The Kabbalistic magicians have been doing the work of Balaam for centuries, striving by every means possible to curse God's people and keep them in darkness. But when Christ returns, this will all come to a shuddering halt. No Satanic enchantment or occult divination will have any effect! It will just as the Word of God foretold. Truly the nations will gaze in amazement and say, What hath God wrought!

The Synagogue of Satan would appear to be the central hub in a worldwide network of Satanic organizations. Gentile nations or, more accurately, groups of Gentile families – generational Luciferians – are conspiring with the former to create a New World Order. The so-called Noahide Laws will play a key part in all of this, providing a World Government with an ethical framework, seemingly of great antiquity, on which to base its totalitarian system of 'justice.'

Satan wants his fallen coterie of rebellious Kabbalistic magicians to believe they will one day rule the world. He has the Romanists thinking the same, and the people of Islam. The Marxists have the same dream, as do the Freemasons. And most of them expect to have their capital in Jerusalem – the city Satan craves. [See our paper ***Holy City: The LORD has Chosen Jerusalem for His Son*** (#137).]

The False Shepherds

The Enemy has sent an endless series of false shepherds to ensure that the children of Israel are kept as far as possible from the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Moses was alert to this danger when he pleaded as follows with the LORD:

“Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation, which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not as sheep which have no shepherd.” (Numbers 27:16-17)



These false shepherds are condemned with great vehemence by the LORD in chapter 37 of Ezekiel (See text in **Appendix B**). They will only cease to trouble the children of Israel when Christ Jesus returns and destroys the Satanic world system.

Meanwhile the false shepherds will continue to lead them astray, to teach heretical doctrines, and to obscure the pure Word of God with their ‘traditions’ – Talmudic and Kabbalistic corruptions of Scripture.

Jesus warned of the progressive nature of this corruption when he described the work of the “unclean spirit” in chapter 12 of the gospel of Matthew:

When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none. Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation. (Matthew 12:43-45)

The “man” in question is Israel. The unclean spirit is the spirit of idolatry that had been driven out of her during her long Exile in Babylon. The remnant that returned to Jerusalem had discarded forever this wicked practice, but they failed to invite the LORD into their hearts and minds. Their house was now empty – swept and garnished, but empty. When the unclean spirit discovered that his old home was still vacant, he invited along “seven other spirits” who were even more wicked than himself. They brought Babylonian magic, Greek philosophy, and bizarre interpretations of Scripture which reduced the Word of God to a hollow shell, a passive receptacle for **“Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.” (Titus 1:14)**

Truly it can be said that the last state of this man is worse than the first. This “wicked generation” – the Synagogue of Satan and those who are foolish enough to mix with them – are locked on a course over which they have no control. Their vain imaginations will continue to gorge on the promises made by these evil spirits, not realizing that their vaunted plans will end in catastrophe.

The Noahide Laws as a Bridge to Judaism

The Noahide Laws are intended to lure as many as possible into this grand delusion. By serving as a bridge between Judaism and Christianity, they will cause a great many who profess to be Christian to accept the false messiah. In order for this to happen the seven laws must be widely promulgated and their universality endorsed at the highest civil and political levels. It is a mark of the time we are living in that this is already happening.

Shortly after he was inaugurated in 1977, President Jimmy Carter signed a joint resolution by Congress which included the following:

“...the Congress recognizes a need for the Nation to set aside on the calendar a day devoted to the importance of education to the lives of its citizens and to the general well-being of the Nation; and the Lubavitch Movement, which conducts educational activities at more than sixty centers in twenty-eight States as well as around the world, is especially committed to the advancement of education and has proposed the establishment of an "Education Day, U.S.A."; and world Jewry marked in 1977 the seventy-fifth birthday of the revered and renowned Jewish leader, the head of the worldwide Lubavitch Movement, Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson...”

What is the Lubavitch Movement? Who is this man, Rabbi Schneerson? Why is he being honored in this way? Why is the President of the United States designating an annual day to mark his birthday (computed by reference to the Jewish calendar), to be known as Education Day? And why is it approved by a Joint Resolution of Congress?

Let's move ahead to the next U.S. President, Ronald Reagan.



On the eve of Rabbi Schneerson's 80th birthday in 1982, President Reagan and the U.S. Congress issued Joint Resolution 447, which stated:

"One shining example for people of all faiths of what education ought to be is that provided by the Lubavitch movement, headed by Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, a worldwide spiritual leader who will celebrate his 80th birthday on April 4, 1982. The Lubavitcher Rebbe's work stands as a reminder that knowledge is an unworthy goal unless it is accompanied by moral and spiritual wisdom and understanding. He has provided a vivid example of the eternal validity of the *Seven Noahide Laws*, a moral code for all of us regardless of religious faith. May he go from strength to strength. In recognition of the Lubavitcher Rebbe's 80th birthday, the Senate and the House of Representatives of the United States in Congress assembled have issued House Joint Resolution 447 to set aside April 4, 1982, as a "National Day of Reflection."

This proclamation went further than the one by President Carter when it mentioned – and endorsed – the Seven Noahide Laws, which it described as “a moral code for all of us regardless of religious faith.” A very revealing statement indeed!

The next President, George W Bush, went even further again and approved a Bill which became Public Law No.102-14 on March 20th, 1991. We give here the full text of the law passed by both Houses of Congress and signed by the President. Given its status as a ‘Public Law’ it could at some date in the future be interpreted by the Supreme Court as the pre-eminent ‘law of the land’ in all matters to which it relates. If that were ever to happen, Noahide Courts in each state could start issuing arrest and execution warrants for all “idolators”, namely born-again Christians who were prepared to affirm under oath their belief in the humanity and deity of Jesus Christ of Nazareth:

H.J.Res.104

One Hundred Second Congress of the United States of America

AT THE FIRST SESSION

Begun and held at the City of Washington on Thursday, the third day of January, one thousand nine hundred and ninety-one

Joint Resolution

To designate March 26, 1991, as ‘Education Day, U.S.A.’.

Whereas Congress recognizes the historical tradition of ethical values and principles which are the basis of civilized society and upon which our great Nation was founded;

Whereas these ethical values and principles have been the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization, when they were known as the Seven Noahide Laws;

Whereas without these ethical values and principles the edifice of civilization stands in serious peril of returning to chaos;

Whereas society is profoundly concerned with the recent weakening of these principles that has resulted in crises that beleaguer and threaten the fabric of civilized society;

Whereas the justified preoccupation with these crises must not let the citizens of this Nation lose sight of their responsibility to transmit these historical ethical values from our distinguished past to the generations of the future;

Whereas the Lubavitch movement has fostered and promoted these ethical values and principles throughout the world;

Whereas Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson, leader of the Lubavitch movement, is universally respected and revered and his eighty-ninth birthday falls on March 26, 1991;

Whereas in tribute to this great spiritual leader, ‘the rebbe’, this, his ninetieth year will be seen as one of ‘education and giving’, the year in which we turn to education and charity to return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the Seven Noahide Laws; and

Whereas this will be reflected in an international scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state:

Now, therefore, be it

Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled, That March 26, 1991, the start of the ninetieth year of Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, leader of the worldwide Lubavitch movement, is designated as ‘Education Day, U.S.A.’.

The President is requested to issue a proclamation calling upon the people of the United States to observe such day with appropriate ceremonies and activities.

Speaker of the House of Representatives.

Vice President of the United States and

President of the Senate.

Source: <https://www.congress.gov/bill/102nd-congress/house-joint-resolution/104/text/enr>

This scurrilous piece of legislation was passed by both Houses by unanimous consent, a technical term meaning that no vote was recorded. This would ensure that the American public would have no official record of the Congressmen and Senators who endorsed the Bill, or even the number that were present when the Bill was passed (This may also have been the case with similar Noahide resolutions). Unanimous consent also implies that, significantly, no fault could be found in the proposed legislation by the nation’s highest elected representatives. In a very real sense it was passed without the knowledge or approval of the American people. Given that it purports to impose on all Americans a set of laws that have no explicit or recognized place in the U.S Constitution, Public Law 102-14 is very clearly unconstitutional.

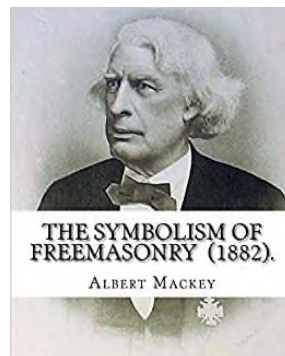


Outrageous assertions in the Bill

The Bill makes several assertions that are simply outrageous. By claiming that the United States, as a nation, was founded on the Seven Noahide Laws, it is effectively saying that America was founded by Freemasons for Freemasons. Several eminent Masonic authorities have referred to the Noahide Laws as the foundational principles of civilization. For example, in his book *The Symbolism of Freemasonry*, Albert Mackey states:

“These are the doctrines which still constitute the creed of Freemasonry; and hence one of the names bestowed upon the Freemasons from the earliest times was that of the ‘Noachidae,’ or ‘Noachites,’ that is to say, the descendants of Noah, and the transmitters of his religious dogmas.” [p.29]

“Noachidae: The descendants of Noah, and the transmitters of his religious dogmas, which were the unity of God and the immortality of the soul. The name has from the earliest times been bestowed upon the Freemasons, who teach the same doctrines. Thus in the ‘old charges,’ as quoted by Anderson (Const. edit. 1738, p.143), it is said, ‘A mason is obliged by his tenure to observe the moral law as a true Noachidae.’” [p.349]



A T Pierson, another Masonic authority, expanded on this in his work, *Traditions of Freemasonry* (pps.96-97):

It is morally certain that the intellectual and enlightened few among the Hebrews, the Egyptians, Phoenicians, Persians, Hindus, Grecians and others were aware of this doctrine. But their dogmas on these subjects were esoteric ; they were not communicated to the people at large, but only to a favored few; as they were communicated to the initiates in Egypt, Phoenicia, Greece and Samothrace in the Greater Mysteries. The communication of this knowledge constituted Masonry among the Children of Israel. It is not claimed that the names of the degrees as we have them were even known in those ancient times ; but Masonry existed then as it exists now, the same in spirit and at heart.

The first or initiatory degree contains the rudiments of knowledge, and has been aptly referred to the patriarchal dispensation, when mankind were acquainted only with the first principles of religion and worshiped God only in simplicity as the Creator and Governor of the world, when his laws or precepts were few and written in the hearts of the faithful race. These precepts, seven in number, tradition ascribes to Adam, and reaffirmed by Noah. [*Seven Laws then listed by Pierson.*]

The Proclamation also makes flattering mention of Rabbi Schneerson and even speaks of him as “the rebbe” [rabbi] as though he were the most distinguished of all rabbis, “universally respected and revered,” perhaps a Jewish counterpart of the Pope. Why was this man accorded such an extraordinary honour, a person about whom most Americans knew absolutely nothing?

The Proclamation also raises the profile of the so-called Noahide Laws by stating that the world must either “return” to the moral and ethical values enshrined in these laws or “stand in serious peril of returning to chaos.” This is tantamount to asserting that the Seven Laws underpin the Constitution and that, ideally, the Constitution itself should be interpreted in accordance with these laws.

International scroll of honor

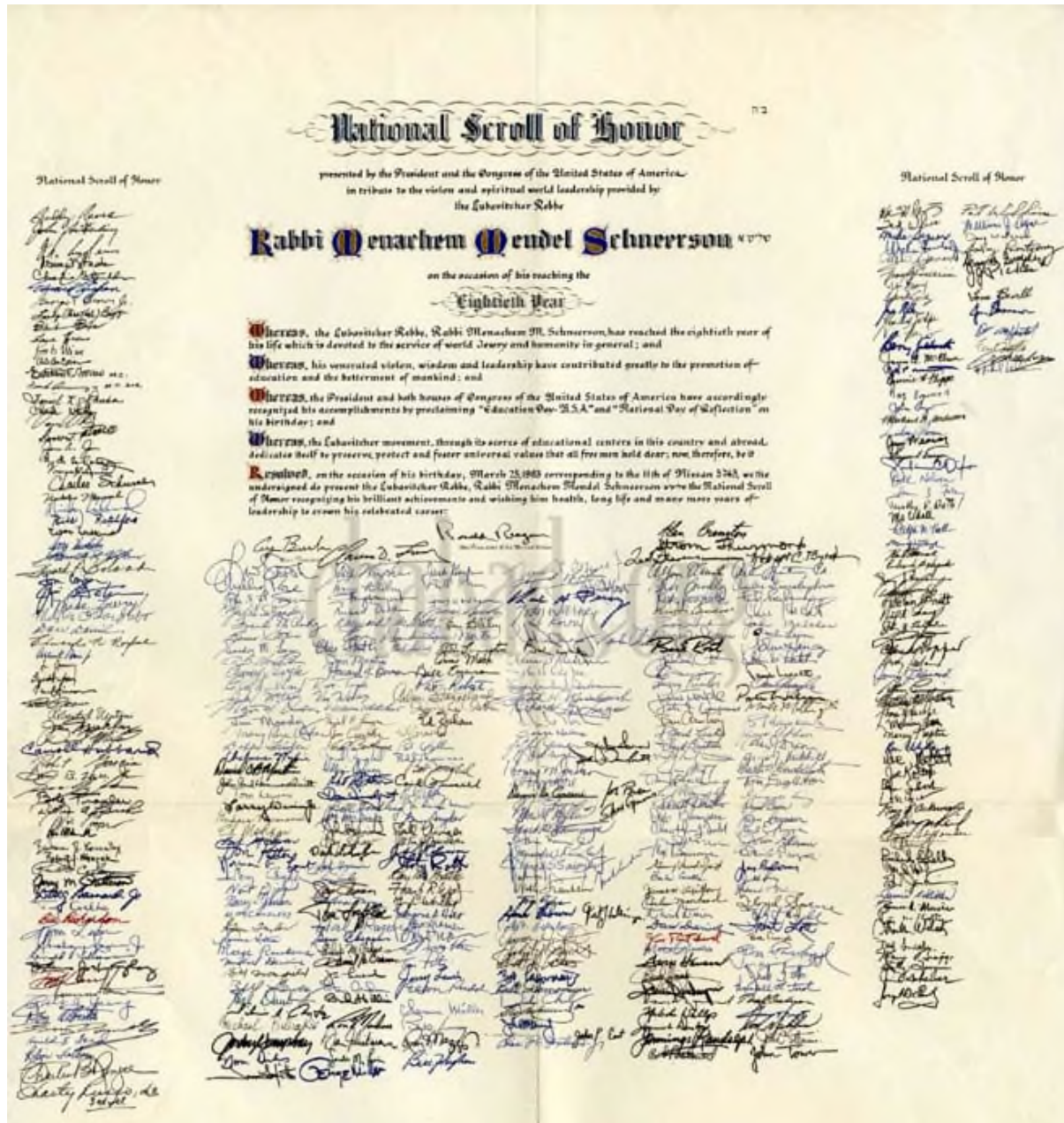
This strange Public Law also contains a mysterious ‘Whereas’ – “Whereas this will be reflected in an international scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state.” [‘Whereas’ is legal shorthand for *in view of the fact that...*]

What exactly is this “international scroll of honor”? And why are other heads of state – world leaders – signing it in respect of a little-known Jewish rabbi?

The magnitude of this honor may be gleaned from the long list of senior American politicians who signed the ‘National Scroll of Honor’ on the occasion of the rabbi’s birthday on 23 March 1983 – see [below](#). Did Congress intend that every world leader (head of state) would sign, at some future date, an “international scroll” in the rabbi’s honor and, if so, did this ever happen?

Finally, we must ask why the day set aside in honor of Rabbi Schneerson is known as ‘Education Day’? The choice of name would seem to relate to the perceived need, as stated in the Proclamation, to ensure that the masses understand the Seven Noahide Laws and, presumably, that they recognize their fundamental importance for the future survival of civilization. It should really be called ‘Indoctrination Day’, for that is clearly what is intended.

National Scroll of Honor in respect of Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson on the occasion of his 80th birthday – signed by virtually every member of Congress, as well as the President, Ronald Reagan.



The wording of these annual proclamations can vary. For example, a similar one in 1988 (Public Law 100-279) included the following:

“Whereas Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson, leader of the Lubavitch movement, is universally respected and revered and his eighty-sixth year will be seen as the year of continued “turn and return,” the year in which we continue to turn to an education which will return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the Seven Noahide Laws;”

We can see in this wording an even more explicit commitment to what the controlling interests call “turn and return,” the universal adoption of the so-called Seven Noahide Laws.

The average American is probably not aware that every President since Carter has signed an annual proclamation in honor of Rabbi Schneerson and the Chabad Lubavitch Movement – Reagan, GH Bush, Clinton, GW Bush, Obama, and Trump. What is going on? Why would the leaders of the land kow-tow in this manner to someone who had no obvious claim to adulation of this order? And why would they do so year after year, even after he died in 1994?

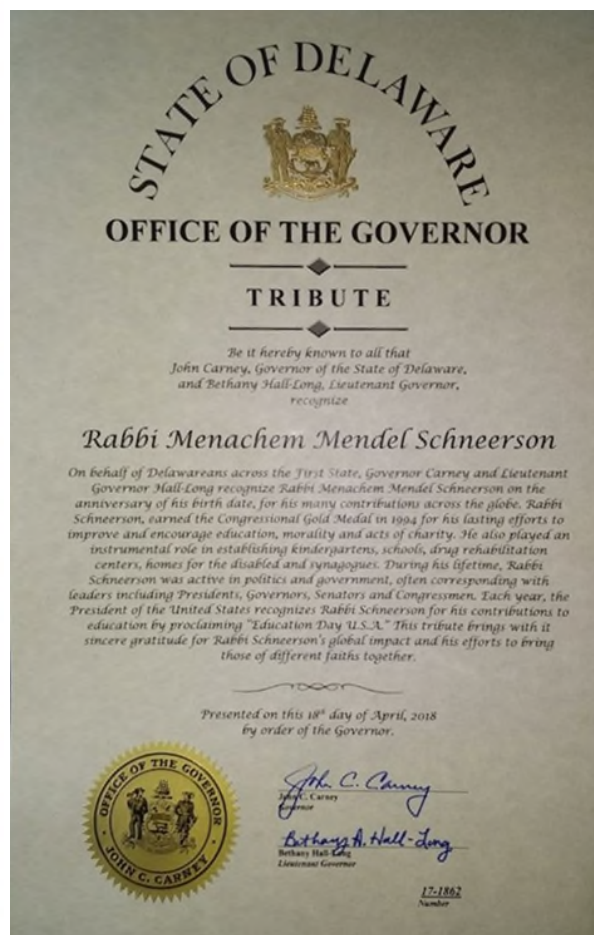


This abject process of capitulation seems to have spread to all (or virtually all) states in the Union. Last year, 48 of the 50 State Governors signed an ‘Education Day’ proclamation which made explicit reference to Rabbi Schneerson and his Chabad Lubavitch movement. Two spoke of him as though he might still be alive. Even President Trump has referred to him in those terms! In his ‘Education and Sharing Day’ proclamation in 2017, he said:

"Education and Sharing Day recognizes the remarkable efforts of Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson, the Lubavitcher Rebbe, to use values-based education to drive our Nation's children toward the American Dream. As an educator, Rabbi Schneerson understands that education is incomplete if it is devoid of moral development. Working through a spirit of optimism, he strives to teach children to be honest, civil, respectful of differences, and self-disciplined, in addition to being intellectually rigorous."

Remember, Rabbi Schneerson is dead, and has been for more than twenty years, so why did President Trump refer to him in the present tense? [See the underlined words above]. (We will return to this question later.)

We give here just two examples of these inexplicable State proclamations in 2018 which gave special honor to Rabbi Schneerson and his Chabad Lubavitch movement:



The United Nations supports the Noahide Laws

The President, the U.S. Congress, and State Governors are not alone in their promotion of the Noahide agenda. The Institute of Noahide Code, an NGO accredited to the United Nations and having special consultative status, is also busily pursuing the worldwide adoption of the Seven Laws. According to its website, it has the task of “spreading awareness” of the laws in accordance with the vision of “the Lubavitcher Rebbe” (Rabbi Schneerson). Seemingly the Rebbe “understood the inherent power of these laws to unite the nations of the world.” The UN-accredited NGO, which draws on the prestige and worldwide reach of the U.N, actually claimed in 2013 that “all peoples of the world are obligated to follow” the Seven Noahide Laws.

Please note – *obligated!*

It will not be long before the U.N. itself is insinuating these so-called laws into its many policy documents and international agreements, demanding that “all peoples of the world” frame their respective systems of jurisprudence by reference to them.

So, we can see that, along with a One World Government, a One World Religion, and a One World Currency, the Ruling Elite are also planning to impose a One World System of Justice.



Proclamation 4921 of April 3, 1982

National Day of Reflection

By the President of the United States of America

A Proclamation

Amid the distractions and concerns of our daily existence, it is appropriate that Americans pause to reflect upon the ancient ethical principles and moral values which are the foundation of our character as a nation.

We seek, and steadfastly pursue, the benefits of education. But education must be more than factual enlightenment—it must enrich the character as well as the mind.

One shining example for people of all faiths of what education ought to be is that provided by the Lubavitch movement, headed by Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, a worldwide spiritual leader who will celebrate his 80th birthday on April 4, 1982. The Lubavitcher Rebbe's work stands as a reminder that knowledge is an unworthy goal unless it is accompanied by moral and spiritual wisdom and understanding. He has provided a vivid example of the eternal validity of the Seven Noahide Laws, a moral code for all of us regardless of religious faith. May he go from strength to strength.

In recognition of the Lubavitcher Rebbe's 80th birthday, the Senate and the House of Representatives of the United States in Congress assembled have issued House Joint Resolution 447 to set aside April 4, 1982, as a "National Day of Reflection."

Ante, p. 60.

NOW, THEREFORE, I, RONALD REAGAN, President of the United States of America, do hereby proclaim April 4, 1982, as National Day of Reflection.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 3rd day of April, in the year of our Lord nineteen hundred and eighty-two, and of the Independence of the United States of America the two hundred and sixth.

RONALD REAGAN

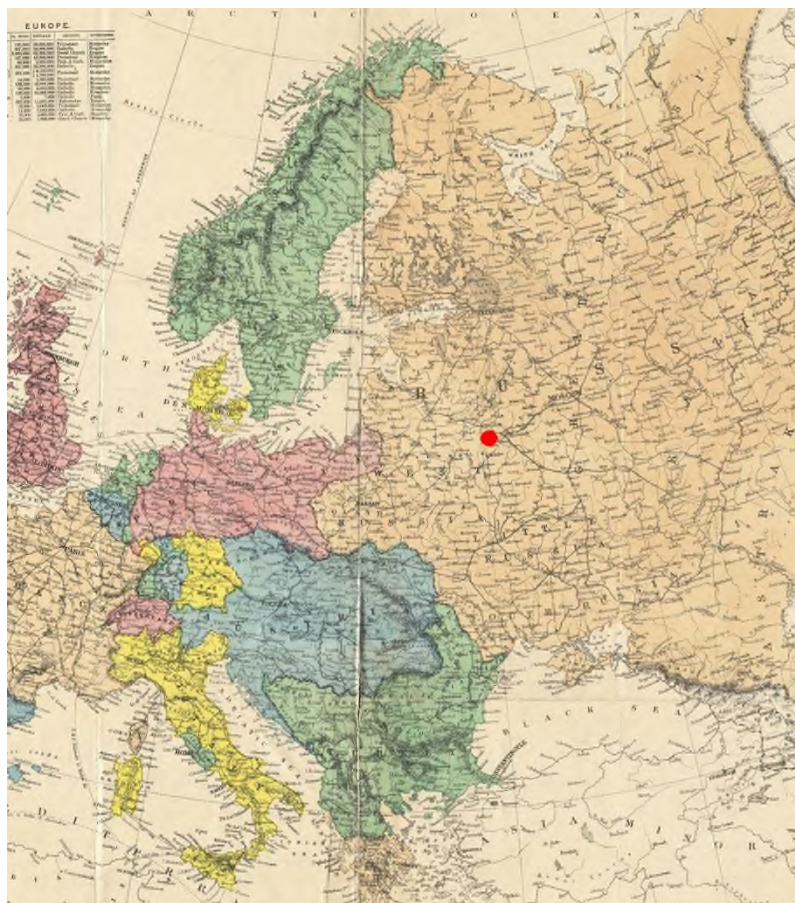
Given that the Chabad Lubavitch movement and its former leader, Rabbi Schneerson, are being used to impose this audacious paradigm on a sleeping world, we need to examine the background to this Hasidic sect and see why the Ruling Elite have chosen it for this purpose.

Hasidism and the Chabad Lubavitch Sect

The Chabad Lubavitch sect is a branch of Hasidism, which became a major current in Jewish thought in the 18th century. Hasidism places less emphasis on the cerebral and impersonal side of Judaism and more on the heart-centred, experiential side. It shares many surprising similarities with the religious system of N India, with its gurus, ashrams, and ascetic lifestyle.

The 'rebbe' or head of an Hasidic community is seen by his followers as a kind of intermediary between them and God. They generally live in close proximity in a self-governing 'court', just like the ashrams of India, and scorn any contact with the secular world. The god of Hasidism is the god of Kabbala as taught by Isaac Luria, who died in 1572. The rebbe of each court tends to be a close relation of the previous rebbe, usually a son or son-in-law. Again this reflects the mystical system of guru succession in N India, where one or two families dominate each ashram, jealously guarding their privileged position.

The founder and first rebbe of the Chabad Lubavitch sect was Schneur Zalman (1745-1812). A court was generally named after the town or village in which it was located, in this instance Lubavitch (today: Lyubavichi) close to the border between Russia and Belarus, where the sect established its headquarters. The term Chabad is an acronym of the Hebrew words for 'wisdom', 'understanding', and 'knowledge' – *chochmah*, *binah*, and *da'at*. Zalman chose these terms to denote his desire to inject a greater intellectual dimension into Hasidism, which had become a kind of hotchpotch Kabbala for the common man, having little cohesion or consistency.



Lubavich on the map of Europe, 1870

Schneur Zalman was followed by his son, Dovber Schneuri (1773-1827). He was succeeded by his son-in-law and nephew, Menachem Mendel Schneersohn (1789-1866), who in turn was succeeded by one of *his* sons, Shmuel Schneersohn (1834-1882). Shmuel was succeeded in turn by one of *his* sons, Shalom Dovber Schneersohn (1860-1920). The sixth rebbe was Yosef Yitzchak Schneersohn (1880-1950), only son of his predecessor. Finally we arrive at the seventh and last Lubavitcher rebbe, **Menachem Mendel Schneerson (1902-1994)**, who was the son-in-law and cousin of his predecessor [See photo].

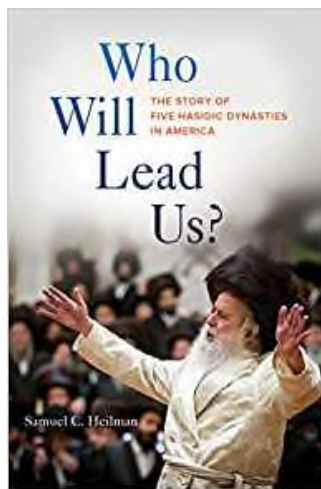


This is the figure whom every President since Carter has eulogized annually, the man whom every American is expected to honor on a designated day each year “with appropriate ceremonies and activities”, and the paragon of virtue whom Congressmen, Senators and Governors have variously described as “a shining example,” “the revered and renowned Jewish leader,” “celebrated spiritual leader,” “worldwide spiritual leader,” “greatly respected leader,” “the lodestar of the Lubavitch movement from its inception,” “universally respected and revered,” “widely respected scholar and leader of faith,” “the great leader of world Jewry,” and “a remarkable and holy man who inspired millions of Jews.” (Wow.)

We would draw the reader’s attention to one of these epithets – “the lodestar of the Lubavitch movement from its inception” (Ronald Reagan, 1986). This implies that the Rabbi was guiding Schneur Zalman from the world above when he founded the movement in 1775 – 127 years before he was born!

‘The Rebbe’

In his excellent work, *Who Will Lead Us?* (2018), Samuel Heilman sheds considerable light on the history and evolution of the five main Hasidic sects in the U.S., their rivalries and ambitions, and the recurring problem they all face when their rebbe dies and a suitable replacement must be found. Heilman can be considered a reliable source in these matters. He currently occupies the Chair of Jewish Studies at Queens College, NY, and was joint winner of The National Jewish Book Award for his biography of Rabbi Schneerson – *The Rebbe: The Life and Afterlife of Menachem Mendel Schneerson* (2010), co-authored with Menachem Friedman.



The following quotes by Heilman from *Who Will Lead Us?* reveal a side of Hasidism, and of Chabad in particular, which all true Christians need to understand.

- magical powers

“Faith in the powers of a rebbe bordered on the magical, and his ability to influence heaven and earth was a given, in death no less than in life.”
[p.217]

“Generally, the advent of the Messiah is not something Hasidim cling to because, in effect, they believe that their rebbe can accomplish much that others might look for in a Messiah.” [p.226]

Hasidism, and Talmudic Judaism in general, is filled with Kabbalistic ideas. In Kabbalah God is not the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, but an entirely different ‘god’, remote, impersonal, and essentially unknowable. He is considered an “emanation” from the ground of being, an “immanence” permeating all creation, and a “dialectical process” working itself out in the events of history. To contact the beneficent aspect of this god, one must connect with his chosen emissaries, the rebbes, who are believed to be imbued with magical power and divine associations. This is why the passing of a rebbe can be traumatic for Hasidic practitioners.

The quotations by Heilman also highlight the role of the rebbe after death, where he continues to exercise his mystical influence, much like the so-called Ascended Masters of Hinduism.

- the rebbe as a god-man

“A *zaddik*’s tomb is part of his legacy, since at it one can gain access to his soul, pay one’s respects, or even commune with the late rebbe...” [p.218]

The Bible utterly forbids necromancy, describing it as an abomination, but the Talmudists (who promulgate “**the traditions of men**”) believe they have found a way to circumvent this prohibition. When they use the word ‘Torah’, they are not referring to what the Pentateuch actually says, but to what one or more esteemed Talmudic scholars claimed it really meant. As Jesus said, “**Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.**” (Matthew 15:6)

[A great rebbe is] “someone who leads the faithful into the future and can intercede on their behalf with God, who has near-divine powers to effect miracles, who knows how cosmically to move worlds, both above and below, and who can redeem the sinner and raise even the most mundane acts so that they are endowed with religious, mystical meaning. For the most part, the *zaddik* can do all this while still remaining very much in this world.” [p.227] (Note: A *zaddik* is a rebbe whose holiness and special status is widely recognized beyond his court or circle of followers.)

- the Chabad rebbe as the messiah

We can see from this that a great rebbe or *zaddik* is a ‘Master’ akin to those of Sufism and other eastern paths, a god-man who transcends the limitations of ordinary existence. The sixth Lubavitcher rebbe, Yosef Yitzchak Schneersohn (1880-1950), took this to a new level when he hinted in writing to his followers that he might be the Messiah:

“In it he assured them: “Know that I shall be with you always...Know that what you are seeing [referring to himself] is a *neshamah* [soul], as it exists in *Gan Eden* [paradise] clothed in a body.” *It was a hint of a belief that he and the Messiah might be one and the same and that redemption was near.*” [Note: Words in italics and between parentheses are in the Heilman text.] p.233.

“Unsurprisingly, as he aged, the Sixth Rebbe spoke more and more about the imminence of the Messiah.” p.235

The same idea was strongly promoted by his successor, the seventh rebbe, Menachem Mendel Schneerson (1902-1994):

“Menachem Mendel and Moussia [his wife] were childless and at the end of their forties [when he became the seventh rebbe] were not likely to be blessed with offspring...There was no-one to follow [him]...The Messiah was still going to have to assure the future. Menachem Mendel would stress that point throughout his *rebistve* [term as rebbe].” p.242

“In a brilliant solution to the Lubavitchers’ dilemma, Menachem Mendel explained his predecessor’s death and the apparent false prophecy of the imminence of the Messiah by asserting that while to the uninformed it might appear that their rebbe was dead and gone, to those that recognized a deeper level of reality (that is, those who believed in his message), it was clear that he had simply moved from one plane of existence to another. He assured them that Yosef Yitzchak [his predecessor] was now closer to God and was still advocating for them before the Heavenly Throne. He knew this was true, he said, because when he visited the tomb [of his predecessor] he was able to communicate with the previous rebbe, who reported all this to him. Throughout his *rebistve*, Menachem Mendel returned regularly to commune and consult with his father-in-law...this communion with his father-in-law became a regular occurrence and the *professed basis of his legitimacy*. Perhaps it was why he would never stray further than a short car ride away from the cemetery for the rest of his life” [Note: Italics by Heilman] p.245-246

His challenger for the succession, one Shmaryahu Gourary (Yosef Yitzchak’s other son-in-law), whose continued claim threatened to divide the sect, relinquished his ambition largely on the grounds that Menachem Mendel could communicate with the Sixth Rebbe and he could not.



‘Messiah’ billboard, 2005.

Bizarre and Disturbing

We have here a truly bizarre and disturbing situation where a living rebbe is counselled from the grave by his dead predecessor, where the predecessor had strongly hinted that he himself might be the Messiah, and where the living rebbe is accepted as his successor largely because he communes with his predecessor and convinces his followers that he is, in effect, receiving counsel from the Messiah, and may even be the Messiah himself.

As Bible-believing Christians we know that it is impossible to commune with the dead, that it is utterly forbidden by God to even attempt such a thing, and that all such 'communications' are nothing but a demonic deception.

After he died in 1994, many of his followers began "praying for his speedy resurrection and return as Messiah. Lubavitchers now believed in a Second Coming, a dogma once thought to be limited to Christians." (p.253) [See billboard on previous page.]

CONCLUSION

Our study of the so-called Seven Noahide Laws led directly to necromancy. That should tell us something!

These so-called laws are a great deception and born-again believers need to be aware of the dangers that they pose. True Biblical Christianity is under severe attack today and every effort is being made by the Enemy to infiltrate it, undermine it, and tear it apart. The seven Noahide laws are not just Satan's counterfeit version of the Ten Commandments, but a deliberate attempt to Judaize Christianity, to target true believers, and to lay the foundation for the coming New World Order.

This infiltration is taking many forms. For example, the less moderate versions of the Hebrew Roots movement are marching in step with this program. So too are all seemingly Christian teachings that point believers to any aspect of the Mosaic law, as though it were possible to become a 'better' Christian by adopting such practices. The same self-appointed experts often suggest that 'ordinary' believers are somehow deficient if they are not studying the 'Jewish perspective' on Christianity or attending classes led by Hebrew scholars or Torah-conversant academics.

As born-again believers we must never lose sight of the simplicity that is in Christ! (2 Corinthians 11:3) We should never be ashamed to proclaim the name of JESUS or feel obliged to refer to Our Lord by some Hebrew variant. These are all foolish distractions. The Enemy loves distractions since they lead to confusion, and confusion in turn leads to error.

The promotion of the so-called Noahide Laws is strongly connected to a large Hasidic sect whose followers are awaiting a false messiah. This too should tell us something!

This sect has a network of over 3,600 institutions in over a hundred countries. It would appear to have almost unlimited financial resources and a membership that continues to expand. Its followers are convinced that their seventh 'rebbe' will rise from the grave in the near future and declare himself to be the messiah. They are even advertising their messianic conviction on massive billboards.

The current President of the United States refers to him in the present tense, as though he is still active in the world today. Both the the Vatican and the U.N. endorse the Noahide laws, and, as the U.S. Congress has affirmed, so too do a large number of world leaders. The last seven Presidents of the U.S. have each approved legislation or other judicial instruments that give special status to both the Noahide Laws and the Chabad Lubavitch Movement, and which bestow unusual honor on its Seventh Rebbe, even though he has been dead for over twenty years.

Every true Christian should be able to see all of this for what it is.

In case there are readers who might miss the dark implications of what is happening and where it might lead, we will sketch out a possible future scenario. This will be purely speculative, not a prediction of any kind. However, it is intended to incorporate many elements of the plan that the Illuminati are striving to implement and to reflect the role that advanced technology is likely to play in the coming End Time deception:

- (a) With the use of plastic surgery and prosthetics, a counterfeit version of the Seventh Rebbe could be created. Using artificial intelligence technology he could be connected wirelessly to a vast store of Judaic and related information, rather like a walking 'Alexa'. Suitable implants would enable him to convert what he is hearing into dazzling conversation. Given recent advances in technology such a counterfeit would probably be undetectable, even in those moments when he was off guard. He could speak any language and would possess almost limitless knowledge on any subject. His grasp of Hasidic literature and the entire range of Judaic scholarship would obviously be astounding.
- (b) He could be presented to the world in a low-key fashion, through off-the-grid news reports and the like. Sceptics would ask for proof. When his tomb is opened, it would prove to be empty. Imagine the shock. Belief in his resurrection would be greatly increased if his tomb contained a divine sign of some kind, such as a huge bar of solid gold, on the surface of which is inscribed, in dazzling jewels, the words, "This is my Anointed, my Beloved. Receive him."

We are now at the stage where a deception of this kind would actually be feasible. The technology already exists. A large number of Hasidic Jews are praying for this moment. Senior U.S. politicians have been preparing the ground for the last 40 years. Apparently many world leaders have been involved as well. The Vatican recognizes the validity of the Noahide Laws, as does the U.N. And we know the Antichrist must be Jewish in order to be accepted by the Sanhedrin.

If this counterfeit messiah were to order the construction of the Third Temple in Jerusalem and to negotiate a mutually agreeable basis for doing so with the leaders of Islam, he would be perceived by millions around the world as the true Messiah.

Technology could also be used to produce prophetic signs in the sky and other dramatic phenomena. The controlled media could present an endless stream of reports of miraculous events and supernatural healings, all described by witnesses who had placed their faith in the new 'messiah'.

Ten years ago this scenario would have seemed a bit farfetched, but not anymore.

Jeremy James
Ireland
January 31, 2019

Other relevant papers in this series:

- 13 Proof of the Legal and Moral Right of Israel to Exist as a Sovereign State
- 23 One of Satan's Greatest Lies: How Replacement Theology has Rejected...
- 24 The Commitment to Israel of the Pre-incarnate Christ
- 48 Christians who 'Communicate' with Departed Loved Ones are Defying God's Word
- 61 Ecumenism, *Anathema*, and the Roman Catholic Curse on All Born-again Christians
- 67 Jeremiah's Field: Israel and the Rise of 'Christian' Antisemitism
- 136 Burning Instead of Beauty: A Biblical View of the Holocaust
- 137 Holy City: The LORD has Chosen Jerusalem for His Son
- 138 Biblical Zionism and Its Enemies
- 164 The Mission of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

APPENDIX A

The Pope recognizes the Noahide Laws, 2007

COMMISSION FOR RELIGIOUS RELATIONS WITH THE JEWS

**THE DELEGATION OF THE HOLY SEE'S COMMISSION
FOR RELIGIOUS RELATIONS WITH THE JEWS
AND THE CHIEF RABBINATE OF ISRAEL'S DELEGATION
FOR RELATIONS WITH THE CATHOLIC CHURCH**

BILATERAL COMMISSION MEETING

Jerusalem, March 11-13, 2007; Adar 21-23, 5767

1. At the seventh meeting of the above commission, held in Jerusalem, the chairmen Cardinal Jorge Mejia and Chief Rabbi Shear Yashuv Cohen noted the significance of the number seven within the biblical tradition as indicating fullness and maturity. They expressed the hope that the fullness of the relationship between the Catholic and the Jewish members of this commission will be a source of blessing to both faith communities and the world at large.

Cardinal Mejia also noted the recent passing of Cardinal Johannes Willebrands former president of the Holy See's Commission for Religious Relations with the Jews and a central figure in the historic transformation in Catholic-Jewish relations. May his memory always be for a blessing.

2. The subject of the meeting was the Freedom of Religion and Conscience and its Limits. The human capacity to choose is a manifestation of the Divine Image in which all people are created (cf. Gn 1: 26-27) and is foundational for the Biblical concept of human responsibility and Divine justice (cf. Dt 30: 19).

3. God has created the human person as a social being which by definition places limits on individual human freedom. Moreover freedom of choice is derived from God and therefore is not absolute, but must reflect Divine will and law. Accordingly human beings are called to freely obey the Divine will as manifested in the Creation and in His revealed word.

Jewish tradition emphasizes the Noachide Covenant (cf. Gn 9: 9-12) as containing the universal moral code which is incumbent on all humanity. This idea is reflected in Christian Scripture in the Book of Acts 15: 28-29.

4. Accordingly the idea of moral relativism is antithetical to this religious world view and poses a serious threat to humanity. Even though the Enlightenment helped bring about a purification from the abuse of religion, secular society still requires religious foundations to sustain lasting moral values. Critical among these is the principal of the sanctity of human life and dignity. Ethical monotheism affirms these as inviolable human rights and therefore can provide inspiration in this regard for society at large.

5. While on principle the state should not at all limit freedom of religion for individuals and communities nor of moral conscience, it has the responsibility to guarantee the wellbeing and security of society. Accordingly it is obliged to intervene wherever and whenever a threat is posed by the promotion, teaching or exercise of violence and specifically terrorism and psychological manipulation in the name of religion.

6. In addition to respecting the freedom of religious choices, the integrity of faith communities should also be guaranteed. Accordingly it is legitimate for a society with a predominant religious identity to preserve its character, as long as this does not limit the freedom of minority communities and individuals to profess their alternative religious commitments, nor to limit their full civil rights and status as citizens, individuals and communities. This obliges us all to safeguard the integrity and dignity of holy sites, places of worship and cemeteries of all religious communities.

7. In the course of history, religious communities have not always been faithful to these values. Therefore there is a special obligation upon religious leaders and communities to prevent the improper use of religion and to educate towards respect for diversity which is essential in order to ensure a healthy, stable and peaceful society.

In this regard, there is a special role for families, schools and the authorities of state and society as well as the media to impart these values to future generations.

In conclusion the bilateral commission having met in the Holy City of Jerusalem, expressed the prayer that the Almighty would bless and inspire both religious and political leaders in the region and beyond, to work determinedly to promote peace, dignity, security and tranquillity in the Holy Land for all its peoples and for the world as a whole.

Jerusalem,

March 13th, 2007 - Adar 21-23, 5767

Chief Rabbi Shear Yashuv Cohen
(Chairman of the Jewish Delegation)

Jorge Cardinal Mejía
(Chairman of the Catholic Delegation)

Chief Rabbi Ratson Arussi
Chief Rabbi Yossef Azran
Chief Rabbi David Brodman
Chief Rabbi David Rosen
Mr Oded Wiener

Georges Cardinal Cottier, O.P.
Archbishop Antonio Franco
Archbishop Elias Chacour
Bishop Giacinto-Boulos Marcuzzo
Mons. Pier Francesco Fumagalli
P. Norbert J. Hofmann, S.D.B.

APPENDIX B

Ezekiel 37

[1] And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

[2] Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

[3] Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

[4] The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

[5] And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

[6] My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

[7] Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

[8] As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

[9] Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

[10] Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

[11] For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

[12] As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

[13] And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

[14] I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

[15] I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD.

[16] I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

[17] And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he goats.

[18] Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

[19] And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

[20] Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them; Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

[21] Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

[22] Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

[23] And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

[24] And I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken it.

[25] And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

[26] And I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be showers of blessing.

[27] And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the LORD, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

[28] And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

[29] And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

[30] Thus shall they know that I the LORD their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord GOD.

[31] And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord GOD.

The Starhawk Gang: The Real Story Behind the Irish Banking Crisis

by Jeremy James



Starhawk, born Miriam Simos, a self-confessed witch whose writings are promoted by the New World Order. One member of the Irish government has even facilitated Starhawk Workshops. The god of senior Irish politicians is the god of Freemasonry and Wicca. The 'old religion' is back in power.

The general public in Ireland is largely unaware of the corruption that is endemic in our society. Neither are they aware of the extent to which the mainstream media in our country is tightly censored and controlled. The two are related, of course. Corruption fares best in an environment where the hapless victims are blind to what is happening to them.

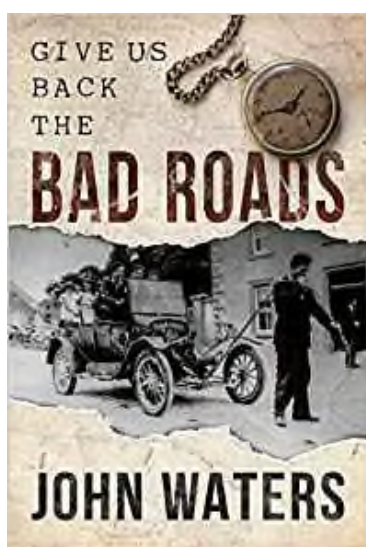
Gemma O'Doherty

The censorship noose is tightening as more and more voices are coming forward to say what has been left unsaid for far too long. Ms Gemma O'Doherty, a former journalist with *The Irish Independent*, who sought approval (without success) to compete in the Presidential election in 2018, is starting a fire with her YouTube blog, exposing the depth of corruption in Irish public life.

John Waters

Her interview a few weeks ago with former *Irish Times* journalist, John Waters, in which they discussed the destruction of Irish sovereignty by the international Elite – with the craven complicity of our own ‘government’ – was censored by YouTube and her channel shut down. She has since launched a new channel on which she continues to reveal to the Irish people the venality and duplicity of our ruling elite. Her interview with John Waters was re-posted on another YouTube blog and may be found at this link:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=P7Iqv7wFyO4>.



The recent book by Mr Waters, *Give Us Back the Bad Roads*, is essential reading for anyone who has not yet realized that Ireland is run by a small cabal of wealthy families who have been working hand-in-hand with their counterparts abroad to create a debt-enslaved nation. The level of censorship and media skulduggery that Mr Waters describes is deeply disturbing. We are not surprised that his book was effectively banned by Easons Ltd, Ireland’s leading book and magazine distributor.

Mads Palsvig

Ms O’Doherty recently interviewed a Danish politician who is working against intense opposition to expose the level of corruption in his own country. We strongly recommend that our readers watch this interview, which may be found at this link: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JTGMkqS9Yg>. It is immensely relevant, not just to Irish citizens, but to decent people everywhere. The forces that are doing so much to destroy the sovereignty of Ireland are also at work in other countries, and much the same methods are being employed, notably debt enslavement, censorship, and misleading government propaganda. Dissidents or those who dare to question the legality of what is happening, are being intimidated, defamed in the media, threatened with personal harm, and in some cases imprisoned.



Two Irish patriots:

Gemma O'Doherty

John Waters

The interview with Mr Mads Palsvig, the Danish politician in question, is both concise and forthright. He doesn't pull any punches! This is probably the first time the Jesuits in Ireland have been identified as part of the mechanism used by the ruling Elite to keep the masses under subjection. In the course of a well-structured discussion, the two protagonists cover a lot of ground, all the time linking the various topics to actual events in both Ireland and Denmark.

The Secret Society System

Mr Palsvig connected the Irish banking crisis of 2008 with the special relationship that exists between Ireland's ruling elite and their counterparts abroad. The public was deceived on a grand scale and their savings stolen. The burden of debt created by the masterminds in Brussels and elsewhere is part of a strategy to take complete political control of Ireland and force it to comply with the goals of the New World Order. He explained the role of the secret society system, which includes the Freemasons and the Knights of Malta. To this Ms O'Doherty added the secret society known as the 'Benchers' at King's Inns, a cabal of legal luminaries who socialize on a regular basis and in ways that show there is no line of demarcation in Ireland between the judiciary and the cosy coterie of barristers who dominate the legal system and protect the establishment.

Mr Palsvig also explained how the international banking system really works, how a small group of inter-connected families are bleeding the wealth out of European economies, inflating asset prices, sharing insider information, manipulating the money supply, and engineering economic 'cycles' to fleece the most vulnerable borrowers.

He also referred to the pedophilia that is endemic among the Elite and the way sexual perversion and gender identity propaganda are being used to corrupt our youth. Ms O'Doherty mentioned the high incidence of sexual abuse in the upmarket schools from which the next generation of Irish business and banking leaders are drawn. This is perpetuating the sociopathic mindset that is so evident in corporate circles and among the select band of politicians who are leading our country over a precipice.



Mads Palsvig

He concluded with a truth that we have referred to many times in our papers, namely that the ruling elite in Ireland, like their counterparts abroad, are Luciferian. They completely reject the traditional moral values of western society and believe they have the right to exploit the rest of humanity. As the 'wise' leaders who know how the world 'really' works, they have been conspiring together for a long time to bring in a worldwide, totalitarian system of government, a New World Order. While they pretend to be agnostic or secular in outlook, they actually worship Baal.

The Banking Crisis of 2008

The Irish government made sure the crime carried out by its predecessors was never properly investigated. The various reviews commissioned to examine the matter were, in their various ways, ineffectual, evasive, superficial, and determined, both in their methodology and in their examination of the facts, to avoid finding any basis whatever for apportioning blame. We were asked to believe that it was all a most unfortunate accident. The arrogance shown in the previous reports was exceeded by the so-called 'Banking Inquiry' of 2015, a parliamentary enquiry into the cause or causes of the banking crisis of 2008.

A long stream of witnesses, many of whom were directly involved in the events leading up to crisis and in exacerbating the damage that it caused, managed to exonerate themselves in stellar fashion before a committee that failed repeatedly to pounce on even the most obvious contradictions and inconsistencies. The final report proved to be yet another pompous exercise in handwashing, exculpation, and a breathless recitation of 'lessons learnt'.

How was this crime carried out?

The real story was given by Mr Robert Pye, a former official of the Department of Finance who had worked for many years in its strategic management unit. Incredibly, he was not called as a witness before the Banking Inquiry of 2015, despite his knowledge of serious failings within the Department leading up to the crisis and his close acquaintance with the decision-making process in the relevant divisions.



Robert Pye

[Photo in *The Irish Times*, 2011]

He made a lengthy written submission to the Inquiry in January 2015, but it was ignored. The Inquiry later sent him a pro forma questionnaire in July which was clearly designed to solicit his input without allowing him the opportunity to repeat the full story. When the Inquiry published its final report, and made available online the various submissions it had received, it did not publish the one made by Mr Pye in January 2015, or acknowledge its existence.

Even though the second submission by Mr Pye (i.e. the questionnaire) referred to his earlier submission, no journalist or newspaper sought a copy. The Irish media was working hand-in-glove with the banks and the government to ensure that the findings of the Inquiry were as uncompromisingly banal as those of its predecessors.

Mr Pye's submission of January 6, 2015 [copy **attached**], cites documentary evidence from several official sources which prove beyond all doubt that the government which took office in 1997 was mandated by the ruling elite to turn off the alarm system that protected the Irish banks. Once that was done, a massive property bubble was created – stoked in outrageous fashion by high-ranking politicians – and allowed to burst in August 2008. The conduct of the three public sector organizations that were meant to protect the people of Ireland from financial abuse was simply deplorable.

The Department of Finance, the Central Bank, and the Financial Regulator all sat back and allowed events to take their course, ignoring over a period of four years or more the obvious signs that the property market was rapidly inflating and that a collapse, if it did occur, would have devastating consequences for the economy. Meanwhile the Department of Finance continued to underwrite current spending with the massive windfall taxes from the property boom. As a mark of economic incompetence this is probably impossible to beat. And all this time the ESRI, a quasi think-tank on the national economy, was applauding the government's handling of the public finances!



Elderly patients sleep on trolleys in the corridors of Irish hospitals while thousands of uninvited migrants from Africa and the Middle East receive free housing and other expensive benefits.

The Rip-off Continues

The people of Ireland were taken for fools – by their politicians, by their bankers, and by many well-paid senior public servants. Even then, the exploitation didn't end. The Bilderbergers who run Brussels and the ECB demanded that Irish taxpayers cover the full cost of the entire fiasco. Participants in the great European casino cashed in their chips.

One might have thought the rape of the Irish economy would have stopped there. Not at all! The government could have used the vast over-supply of housing caused by the boom to enlarge the national stock of domestically owned dwellings. But that didn't happen. Instead they set up an organization known as NAMA (the National Asset Management Agency) which supposedly was designed to relieve banks of the burden of mortgage defaults and allow them to return to normal operational strength. But this too was another scam.

NAMA

The huge property portfolio acquired by NAMA was divided into lots and sold at firesale prices to international vulture funds. Most of these properties were in urban and suburban areas which were ideal for rental purposes. The vulture funds then worked in concert to push up rental costs to exorbitant levels within a fairly short time. Most of them would very likely have recouped their investment within five years or so!

For the Irish ruling elite and the scam artists who serve them, the banking crisis of 2008 was a gift that keeps on giving. The average Irish person is paying for all of this through their taxes, through excessively high rents, through greatly inflated mortgages and obscenely high interest rates, and through the huge intergenerational tax burden imposed by a massive national debt which conferred no benefit whatever on the Irish economy.



The new National Children's Hospital, with its *Eye of Horus* design.

The ruling elite are continuing to use the construction sector to line their pockets. The so-called 'cost overrun' on the national children's hospital is simply a gimmick to milk even more money from the Irish taxpayer. A facility that should have cost no more than €700m (and possibly a good deal less), will end up costing over €2 billion. Are the politicians and vested interests lying? Of course they're lying.

For the past twenty years or more major public sector projects have been inflated by 20-30% (at least) by a carousel of construction and engineering companies which tender for the projects as they are advertised. According to public sector contract rules, the lowest tender must be accepted. The companies in the carousel rotate the lowest tender among themselves, thereby sharing the proceeds over time.

The same unscrupulous government – the Starhawk Gang – is opening our sovereign borders to every nation on earth and inviting all and sundry to come here and receive free housing, free allowances, free healthcare, free education, and free vocational training – all at the expense of the Irish taxpayer. And they are doing so under the cover of a media blackout and Marxist-style censorship, conspiring where necessary with Google, YouTube and other online providers to silence dissenting voices.

The Marxist NUJ

While attending a pro-life rally in Dublin last year I got talking with a journalist who had a surprisingly good grasp of what is really happening in Ireland. He knew all about the “royal families” who controlled the Dáil and the Seanad, their nasty Marxist agenda, and their considerable expertise in the vile art of lying. He said he was one of the last journalists in Ireland who did not promote the goals of the New World Order. The National Union of Journalists (NUJ), without whose approval one cannot practise as a journalist, will only accept new members who are known to have Marxist credentials or a patently hostile attitude to Christianity. In his experience, over 95% of the journalists in the land were of this persuasion.



Masons rehearsing their so-called ‘arch of steel’.

Masonic Catholic Bishops

And why have the Catholic bishops done virtually nothing to protect the unborn in Ireland or defend the sanctity of marriage between a man and a woman? Why have they failed repeatedly to take a strong stand against sodomy and child rape in their own ranks? Another ‘chance’ encounter shed valuable light on this. In 2012 I met a former high-level Freemason from South Africa. This man was despised by Craft members in his home country because he was revealing the true extent of Masonic influence in white society and drawing unwanted attention to the Masonic worship of Baal/Osiris. He said that every Roman Catholic bishop, before his elevation to episcopal office, had to take the Masonic Oath (or its equivalent). By doing this he was swearing his allegiance to the invisible hierarchy above him. “Even in Ireland”, he added.



Ordination of a Catholic priest in a Masonic Temple in Portugal, September, 2013.



**Bishop and priest bowing before the Eye of Horus, also known as the Eye of Lucifer.
A truly blasphemous spectacle.**



The Catholic crucifix is borne beneath the Masonic ‘arch of steel’, symbolising the compatibility of Catholicism with Freemasonry, and the primacy of the latter.

CONCLUSION

If the people of Ireland do not wake up soon and see what the Ruling Elite and the Starhawk Gang are up to, their country will fall apart within a couple of decades. It will no longer be the Ireland we once knew, but an impoverished banlieue of Brussels, a multi-lingual, multi-cultural wasteland where rival gangs fight for the right to burgle better-off neighborhoods. The ethnic Irish will gradually become a minority in their own country. Traditional religious values will be completely excised from the public mind.

There will be nothing left but workshops on witchcraft and neo-pagan philosophy, where the works of notorious witches are taught to vulnerable young people, where pornography is part of the school curriculum, where the murder of an unborn child is greeted as a spiritually liberating act, where little boys are tricked into thinking they are little girls and invited (free of charge) to have their genitals sliced off, where the married man next door is now calling himself a ‘woman’ and wearing women’s clothes, and where the pastor of the local church is sentenced to six months in prison for giving honest and caring counsel to a young man who believed he might be homosexual.

This is the Ireland that our government is bringing about by subterfuge and coercion, censorship and lies. Nothing is more pleasing to our 'leaders' than to be photographed abroad in the company of fellow Luciferians like Trudeau of Canada, Macron of France, or Merkel of Germany. The Starhawk Gang will not stop until they have carried out the wishes of the International Elite, making Ireland one of the first western nations to be assimilated into the New World Order.

The Bible warned that the world would undergo a massive moral collapse as the End time approached. This seems to be happening. The apostle Paul described it as follows:

“This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.” (2 Timothy 3:1-5)

Read the **attached** account of the banking debacle, a sinister and audacious crime by any reckoning, and remind yourself that the architects of this carefully planned heist – the ‘We Rule Ireland Party’ – are still in power today.

Jeremy James
Ireland
February 09, 2019

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

**Submission to the Banking Inquiry,
Houses of the Oireachtas, Dublin 2.**

The Real Story behind the Irish Banking Crisis

by Robert Pye

"Were the Irish lied to? Of course – by bankers and by politicians, among others." (Murphy & Devlin, p.307)

Introduction

The Oireachtas Banking Inquiry is charged with the task of establishing why the banking system in Ireland collapsed in 2008 and, presumably, why the top management layers of so many cognate organisations in both the public and the private sectors failed so abysmally.

In light of this I would ask the Inquiry to consider the points raised in this submission, having regard to the fact that I was a member of the middle management of the Department of Finance for 26 years, to my retirement in 2010, and that I was closely involved with the strategic management process – which embraced all areas of the Department's activities – from 1996 to 2009.

I made a detailed submission to the official review of the Department (Wright Review) which was conducted in 2010 (A copy is included with this submission). It gives sufficient information about my employment profile with the Department to establish that my testimony is based on close familiarity with the inner workings of the Department. The earlier submission included the seven papers that I wrote and circulated to selected members of the senior management of the Department in the period 2004-2005, warning of the coming calamity and the need for the Department to radically alter its strategic direction. I also included a lengthy article that I had intended to send to *The Irish Times* in January 2007 but was officially prevented from doing so by the Department.

Some General Comments

The Fianna Fail Government consistently misled the Irish people in relation to the regulation and welfare of the banking system in this country since 1997. It also deceived them in relation to its handling of the public finances. As I demonstrated in my submission to the Wright Review, the Department of Finance was incapable of offering even the most modest resistance to the increasingly bizarre 'economic' strategy being pursued by the Government. Massive windfall taxes were routinely channelled into day-to-day spending, in complete violation of the basic principles of sound economic management. This failure of judgment, not to mention moral courage, was inexcusable.

Despite repeated attempts on my part to promote discussion within the Department, management brushed off all concerns and even made it clear that any 'second guessing' or internal critique of the Government's policies would not be tolerated.

Having said that, I would stress that the generality of staff of the Department were hardworking and responsible, with a proven commitment to the public good. The failures of which I speak were mainly at Principal Officer level and above and relate only to the matters I have identified. It should be noted that during this period the Department had more than seventy managers earning in excess of €100,000 a year, none of whom took a visible stand against the prevailing view.

The Joint Oireachtas Committee Report, 1998

In the following pages I will review the steps that were taken to dismantle the then-existing regulatory framework for the financial sector, which was working effectively, and replace it with an untried system encumbered with several potentially serious structural defects.

In July, 1998, the Oireachtas joint committee on Finance and the Public Service published a report entitled ***Review of Banking Policy: The Regulation and Supervision of Financial Institutions***. The Committee based its report on evidence gathered from "key individuals and organisations" who were called to appear before the Committee, as well as information gleaned from two overseas trips by members of the Committee, one of which was led by Deputy Michael Ahern, who chaired the Committee, and the other by Deputy Michael Noonan.

This ill-considered report became the basis for the changes that led to the collapse of the banking system. While it put forward proposals which it professed were based on a sound understanding of the various systems of banking regulation in force in other European countries, the reality was very different. Given the significance of what it was proposing, the report was shallow, unconvincing, and remarkably naïve.

Pointing to supposed deficiencies which were never identified and potential benefits which were never explained, the report proposed a radical reform of the existing system of banking regulation in Ireland. It fell far short of the rigour and forensic analysis that would normally be required to make even a fraction of the changes that it was proposing. Both in tone and in content it read more like a political manifesto than a responsible exploration of a serious and demanding subject.

The following excerpts give a flavour of the committee's superficial approach:

"Having heard evidence from the above-mentioned, the Committee was perturbed to learn that no structure or body existed that could, with confidence, assure the Committee, or indeed the general public, that the commercial banking sector or other financial institutions were properly supervised and/or accountable."

This sweeping statement is highly misleading. The fact is that, between them, the Central Bank and the Department of Enterprise & Employment (as it was then) could have given virtually all of the necessary assurances. Very few EU countries, either at that time or subsequently, operated a regulatory regime where a single institution could answer all questions relating to the supervision of the financial sector.

"The Committee, during its consideration of the specific issues under review, was acutely aware of the potential damage (a) to the long-standing trust placed by the general public in Irish financial institutions and (b) to Ireland's valued reputation abroad as a deservedly attractive location in which to invest."

Statements like this are presented throughout as though they amounted to material findings. Truisms and tautologies do not constitute analysis.

"The Joint Committee, having heard evidence from the institutions listed at paragraph 1.3 above, concluded that current legislation and regulations are inadequate to supervise the commercial banking sector in Ireland effectively."

Not one solid piece of evidence is presented to support this astounding conclusion.

"The Department of Finance has inadequate or insufficient powers and resources to regulate financial institutions on a day to day basis."

This is an absurd statement. The Department of Finance had no responsibility for the day-to-day regulation of ANY financial institution. Therefore its powers cannot be described as either 'inadequate' or 'insufficient.'

"The Central Bank of Ireland, while empowered to regulate banking institutions, has been largely unable to prevent the type of malpractices under current investigation."

This too is a ridiculous statement. The 'malpractices' to which the report is referring related primarily to consumer protection and taxation. They did NOT relate to regulation. This slur upon the competence of the Central Bank is typical of the attitude taken both by this Committee and later by the McDowell Group (1999). Both aimed by innuendo to convince the public that "something must be done" about a problem which they never successfully defined and which in reality did not exist.

"The far-reaching powers available in law to wholly independent financial supervisory authorities in other EU Member States, particularly in Denmark, Sweden and the United Kingdom, highlight the inadequacies and weaknesses in the Irish system. The corollary of that finding is that it is a *sine qua non* that a similar independent authority should be established forthwith to regulate the Irish commercial financial sector."

More innuendo. The systems in use in the countries named did not highlight "inadequacies and weaknesses" of any kind in the Irish system. The Report does not give even one example to support this assertion.

"...In terms of restoration of public confidence (at home and abroad) and a guarantee that financial institutions in Ireland would be properly and comprehensively supervised in future..."

This is an extraordinary slur on the adequacy of the system of regulation then in operation and on the professionalism of the institutions concerned. The Department of Finance should have demanded at the time that this damaging and wholly unsubstantiated allegation be withdrawn.

"In the case of confirmation of wrong-doing at a particular bank, Mr. Görtz indicated that an individual bank manager could lose his licence to act – this was regarded as an effective deterrent."

This is an example of the many so-called 'facts' gathered by the Committee in its two fact-finding missions. In reality, the Committee learned nothing from their expensive European trips that could not have been established by consulting a standard textbook on banking.

We give below a few more examples of the Committee's juvenile approach:

"In cases of discovery of wrong doing, there is a procedure for imposing administrative fines and/or referral to the relevant authorities for criminal prosecution."

"In summary, the Austrians gave the impression that their system and regulation thereof was above reproach."

"This was an interesting comment from a person who is involved at a senior level in the French Central Bank..."

One doesn't need the benefit of hindsight to see that the Committee had only one objective, namely to rubber-stamp a decision that had already been made in the higher echelons of the Irish political establishment. Thus the 'democratic process' will have been seen to operate when, in reality, a hidden hand was framing events all the while.

By the way, *The Irish Times* doesn't like members of the public to refer to a 'hidden hand' in Irish public life. Seemingly it smacks of 'conspiracy theories' and such like. See, for example, its dismissive article of 16 March 2009 by a certain D de Breadun in which readers are instructed, Oz-like, to ignore the man behind the curtain. In reality the 'hidden hand' is just another name for the Golden Circle, a devious, albeit nebulous, entity well known to the Irish public.

Some years ago former Master of the Rolls, Lord Denning, dismissed as inconceivable the notion that the English police could have been conspiring to deceive the courts, stating that such a prospect opened "an appalling vista." A similar reluctance prevails today, where few seem willing to countenance the possibility that persons in authority are capable of co-ordinated, systematic deception. By and large the Irish media has worked hard over the years to disguise the extent to which vested interests control this country (to its grave detriment).

The Government Decision of 20 October, 1998

On foot of the seriously flawed Joint Oireachtas Report of July, 1998, the Government agreed in principle in October, 1998, to the establishment of a single regulatory authority (SRA) for the financial services sector at the earliest date possible. It also agreed to the immediate establishment of an Implementation Advisory Group to progress the necessary work. This Group was chaired by Michael McDowell, Senior Counsel, who was appointed Attorney General a few months after the Group's report was published.

The McDowell Report, 1999

The McDowell Report summarized the regulatory responsibilities of the Central Bank at that time as follows:

"At the end of 1998, the Bank was responsible for the supervision of some 877 institutions. Of that number, 742 were supervised under the Investment Intermediaries Act, 1995, of which 175 were IFSC companies. The number of banks supervised was 77. In addition, a total of 1,500 funds (including sub-funds) were authorised under collective investment scheme legislation and the Bank supervised five professional bodies, three exchanges and their member firms."

This gives an idea of the magnitude and complexity of the tasks that would be transferred to the SRA, a green-field body. It beggars belief that the Advisory Group considered this both necessary and feasible. Never in the history of the State has any newly established body been expected to take on such a demanding range of functions all at once, to put in place the necessary infrastructural supports virtually from the outset, to recruit a full complement of duly qualified and experienced personnel, and to achieve the required level of operational proficiency within months of its inauguration.

It is difficult for the average person to grasp the sheer naiveté of this proposal. It had no regard whatever for the comparative size and importance of the institutions concerned, the nature of their business and investment practices, the skills needed to regulate each of them, or the corresponding economic damage that could accrue from their mismanagement.

For reference I give here is a list of the institutions that the Advisory Group sought to accommodate (per Chapter Three of its report):

Accountants	Payments Systems
Moneylenders (consumer)	Friendly Societies
An Post/POSB	Pension Funds
Moneylenders (non-consumer)	IFSC entities
Banks	Reinsurance companies
Building Societies	Insurance Undertakings
Mortgage Intermediaries	Reinsurance intermediaries
Bureaux de Change	Insurance Intermediaries
Mortgage lending	Solicitors
Collective Investment Schemes	Investment Intermediaries
Mortgage Lenders - unlicensed	Stockbrokers
Credit Intermediaries	Moneybrokers
Pawnbrokers	Stock Exchange
Credit Unions	Futures Exchanges

It is hard to see how a new institution was expected from the outset to have the skills and resources needed to do even **half** of that work! And yet the Group believed it could be "realistically achieved" within a year:

"The Group considers that, by adopting such an approach, the establishment of an SRA along the lines that it has recommended could be realistically achieved within one year of a Government decision to proceed."

What benefits did the Advisory Group expect to accrue from this massive upheaval? Under the heading, *Benefits of the Proposed Structure*, the Report stated:

In its deliberations, on the merits of establishing a new organisation, the Group concluded that there would be significant benefits from doing so, including the following:

Accountability, to the Minister for Finance and to the Oireachtas, would be at a maximum and independent of any ECB/ESCB-related constraints;

It would provide for singularity of purpose in relation to regulation and customer protection in financial services;

The Group believes that the Government can expect the SRA to be a positive support to what is a major commercial industry for Ireland, and to provide their customers with reliance and assurance;

It would provide a coherent, robust and transparent approach to financial regulation which would promote public and institutional confidence in the financial services industry and in the regulatory process;

It would facilitate the exchange of confidential information amongst the various regulatory functions of the SRA consistent with the requirements of EU law;

The development of a separate corporate identity would help attract and motivate high quality staff and help to develop staff loyalty;

All staff would enter the new body on a basis of equality of opportunity which would enhance their commitment to the new body.

We need to consider these individually since they demonstrate perhaps as clearly as anything else in this paper the startling absence of sound judgment and common sense in the various reports and proposals that led to the establishment of the Financial Regulator.

Supposed benefit #1

Accountability, to the Minister for Finance and to the Oireachtas, would be at a maximum and independent of any ECB/ESCB-related constraints;

The Report provides no evidence to support this sweeping statement. If accountability needed to be improved in some areas of the regulatory process, it could just as easily have been achieved by amending the legislation that governed the existing structures. In fact, the Report simply assumes that accountability to the Department of Finance and the Oireachtas was deficient in some manner, without offering any proof. What is more, it claims that a new regulatory structure would automatically offer improved accountability without showing how this would necessarily be the case.

The Report also claims that the ECB and ESCB (European System of Central Banks) impose constraints on the ability of the Central Bank to fulfil its accountability mandate. But, again, no convincing evidence is given to support this obscure claim. In fact, one would assume that the Central Bank's working relationship with the ECB/ESCB would actually *enhance* its ability to fulfil its regulatory role and to furnish both the Department of Finance and the Oireachtas with all necessary evidence that the Irish market was being satisfactorily regulated.

Supposed benefit #2

It would provide for singularity of purpose in relation to regulation and customer protection in financial services;

What exactly does this mean? Regulation is regulation and customer protection is customer protection. They each have a distinct and separate purpose. They do not need to be carried out by the same organisation in order to achieve their respective objectives. What is more, it is unclear how the so-called "singularity of purpose" could emerge from the proposed new arrangements.

This spurious claim also fails to acknowledge that, under certain circumstances, prudential regulation and customer protection have divergent objectives. It would be impossible for the same organization to fulfil its dual mandate and reconcile the conflicts of interest that would be bound to arise. Furthermore, the respective skill-sets and strategic aims are very different. As Professor Ray Kinsella noted in 2002, "The reality is that prudential supervision and consumer protection have a very different focus. They deal with different issues and require very different skills and competencies. It simply makes no sense whatsoever to lump them together within a single organisation."

Supposed benefit #3

The Group believes that the Government can expect the SRA to be a positive support to what is a major commercial industry for Ireland, and to provide their customers with reliance and assurance

Yet another hollow claim. It is not the task of the Group to "believe" in a particular benefit but to demonstrate that it is both realistic and achievable. The Report doesn't even specify, by way of example, what particular improvements would accrue from the new arrangements, over and above those already available via the regulatory regime operated by the Central Bank.

Supposed benefit #4

It would provide a coherent, robust and transparent approach to financial regulation which would promote public and institutional confidence in the financial services industry and in the regulatory process

What are they saying here that has not already been implied by the previous "benefits"? Again, the Report fails to offer even the flimsiest evidence to support its assertion.

Supposed benefit #5

It would facilitate the exchange of confidential information amongst the various regulatory functions of the SRA consistent with the requirements of EU law

This supposed benefit implies that the existing regulatory regime is unable to do this effectively, yet no evidence is offered to support this.

Supposed benefit #6

The development of a separate corporate identity would help attract and motivate high quality staff and help to develop staff loyalty

It is difficult to believe that this was even cited as a "significant" benefit. It is yet another slur in a series of implied slurs on the Central Bank. The Group does not bother to explain why it believes the best and the brightest would be attracted to a start-up organization or why they would subsequently remain loyal to it over an appreciable period.

It is incredible that one of the stated reasons for creating the SRA was to attract and motivate high quality staff. Exactly the same claim could be made in relation to any start-up organization, regardless of its strategic value or its contribution to the public good.

Supposed benefit #7

All staff would enter the new body on a basis of equality of opportunity which would enhance their commitment to the new body.

By what stretch of the imagination could this be regarded as a "significant" benefit? Indeed, it is difficult to see how it could not be applied to *any* new organization.

It is on the basis of such absurdities that the regulatory regime that protected our entire banking system for decades was cynically dismantled.

Imaginary weaknesses

One of the most alarming statements in the entire Report may be found in the minority view located among the Appendices:

criticism of the Bank in relation to the exercise of its statutory functions, as prudential regulator, has been non-existent in the context of the submissions received

The reason the Group did not cite any of the supposed weaknesses in the existing regulatory regime was because none had been reported. The Central Bank had a good track record, but this fact was disregarded by the Group. The submissions it had received were meant to provide a major input to its deliberations, and yet none of them expressed concern about, or even cited the existence of, the weaknesses alleged by the Group!

It is evident that the Group was constituted for the sole purpose of approving the creation of an SRA without any requirement to examine the risks involved. No arguments or evidence to the contrary were either sought or entertained. Just like the Joint Oireachtas Report, it was simply a rubber-stamping exercise.

The Report jaunts optimistically from start to finish without ever once acknowledging that their proposed innovations could do serious damage to the economy if they were not properly implemented. It assumed throughout that everything it was proposing – despite the many complexities and imponderables involved – would be instituted in full, on time, and to a high standard. This fairy-tale scenario was woven into the Report and passed off as a legitimate exercise in strategic planning and responsible stewardship. Even middle-ranking civil servants, when evaluating a course of action, are expected to identify and evaluate the risks involved, but this high-powered group saw fit to ignore the potentially explosive implications of what they were proposing.

Alarm expressed by the Central Bank, June 1999

The Central Bank was greatly alarmed by the Report's recommendations. In a press release dated 24 June 1999, it took an unprecedented step and accused the Advisory Group of proposing a "high risk strategy" for financial regulation. It said that the argument in favour of removing the regulatory function from the Bank was "deeply flawed." It went on to say that **"The Bank disagrees strongly with the main recommendation of the Advisory Group report. No convincing reasons have been put forward as to why existing regulatory functions should be transferred elsewhere."**

The Bank was perfectly correct. Hindsight was not required. It stated quite bluntly – before the event – that the proposed creation of an SRA was both high risk and deeply flawed. The Advisory Group did not offer a single convincing argument to support its view that the Bank should be divested of its regulatory role. In light of this we have to ask whether the Group was influenced in any way by other, undisclosed, considerations? What justification could there possibly have been for basing a major decision of national importance on such a patently superficial and, in many respects, seriously deficient report? These are the kind of questions that the Banking Inquiry should be asking.

The Enabling Legislation

Since there was unease in some quarters about the creation of a separate regulatory body for the financial sector, the Department of Finance made a seemingly major change to the arrangements proposed by the McDowell Group. When it was published in April 2002, the draft legislation located the proposed new body within the Central Bank but prescribed a governance structure which ensured that, for all practical purposes, the Financial Regulator would remain autonomous. This would promote the perception that the Regulator was subject to the oversight of the Bank – since it was legally a 'constituent part' of the Bank – when in practice it was almost completely independent. This manoeuvre was likely intended to allay any lingering concerns about the proposals and facilitate the safe passage of the legislation.

If we examine the debate in the Oireachtas during the passage of the legislation we find ample evidence that the risks inherent in the new arrangements were almost entirely ignored. The only time risk was seen to be an issue was when the merger of supervision and customer protection within the same body was discussed. Even then the matter was not taken seriously by the Minister for Finance.

The most clear-headed contribution in either House came from Deputy R Bruton:

"... I would have expected the McDowell group to find out if the merging of consumer protection with regulatory provision was best practice. There is an appendix to its report which reviews what happens in other countries and it is staggering...that in 16 of 19 countries looked at no significant element of consumer protection law was given to the authority responsible for prudential regulation...but none of the 19 has adopted the model the Minister is proposing today...It is again assumed that by simply relocating some powers to a new institution, best practice is achieved. Such faith is not well placed and I gravely doubt that is the case..."

"Interestingly, Mr McDowell, who was not a Deputy at the time, offered 19 examples of other countries in which this issue was dealt with. Not one of them opted for the route which the Minister is presenting as the only route permissible under EU disclosure of information regulations. In only three of them was any sort of formal link established and in 16 of the 19 countries the body dealing with consumer protection was independent. It is hard to believe that Deputy McDowell, for all his merits, seriously assessed this issue. He went with the flow about where consumer protection would end up instead of having a serious look at international best practice."

This is as close as any Deputy or Senator got to recognizing the risks involved in breaking up the existing regulatory regime and replacing it with a largely experimental arrangement. It is also as far as any Deputy or Senator got in exposing the remarkably shallow nature of the McDowell Report and the extent to which it relied on wishful thinking and vacuous analysis.

During his presentation and defence of the Bill one would have expected the Minister for Finance to have given a clear and definitive statement of the problems that the new legislation was meant to address, but he never got any further than the vague generalities found in the McDowell Report. He doesn't even make an attempt to identify any substantive weaknesses in the programme operated by the Central Bank. In fact he says:

"Deputies seem to suggest that there was a question over prudential regulation in Ireland and that it might not be up to the best international standards. The International Monetary Fund, at our request, has carried out a comprehensive review of our financial regulatory system by reference to international best practice. The report – a summary of which is on the IMF's website – concluded that our prudential regulatory system complied with established international standards in all respects. The suggestions for improvements that the IMF made have since been addressed by the relevant regulatory authorities."

"I have said in the Dáil on many occasions that the Central Bank was not legally entitled to act in many areas where it has been accused over the years of failing in its duty. The bank was specifically excluded by law from reporting matters that came across in the bank's prudential regulation of institutions that could have been of interest to the Revenue Commissioners or anyone else."

"The job of the Central Bank was to ensure prudential regulation of banks. I would honestly have to say the Central Bank has done that job exceptionally well and is recognised internationally as such. We have never had a failure here. The bank has an exceptional record... it has an international reputation and is highly regarded."

So the Minister plainly admitted before the House that the then existing regulatory regime complied with established international standards "in all respects" and that this had even been confirmed by a special report prepared by the IMF. The Central Bank had "an exceptional record", "an international reputation" and was "highly regarded." Furthermore, any criticism relating to the performance of the Bank had arisen solely in the context of matters which the Bank had been legally precluded from addressing.

So, given that the Central Bank has done its job "exceptionally well," why were these radical changes being implemented? Seemingly to achieve benefits which even the Minister himself was unable to enumerate in the Dail.

There is something seriously wrong with this whole business. Nothing adds up.

The following remarkable exchange illustrates just how little attention the Minister was giving to the only issue that really mattered – the risk of regulatory failure:

Mr. R. Bruton: Negligence on behalf of a regulatory authority could expose the State to damages if a person's interest was seriously impacted by that failure.

Mr. McCreevy: At the end of the day, the State would still be picking up the tab.

Mr. R. Bruton: What if the State is negligent in duties imposed on it by law?

Mr. McCreevy: The Deputy is making the case that if the regulatory authority was negligent and some action was proved there, the recourse would still find its way back to the State.

Mr. R. Bruton: Are we establishing in this Bill that no matter how negligent the regulatory authority might be, it will never have the possibility of being sued?

Mr. McCreevy: Unless it acted in bad faith. Even with that, if it was the regulatory authority itself, recourse would still fall back onto the State. It is like splitting hairs. The State will pick up the bill at the end of the day.

It is disturbing that, even though the Minister was fully cognizant of the fact that the State could be the ultimate guarantor in case of regulatory failure, he was not prepared to discuss the nature of the potential risks involved [which were considerable], the extent to which he had included legislative measures to mitigate these risks [he hadn't], or the economic consequences for the State if his new regime failed [it did].

At one point he said:

"The main purpose of the Bill is to transfer existing functions from particular authorities to the proposed new Central Bank and Financial Services Authority of Ireland. None of these functions are being changed."

This statement serves only to hide the fact that, while the functions themselves were not being changed, the management structures which determined whether or not the functions would be effectively discharged were being **radically** changed. Since the Government never saw fit to conduct an in-depth review of the factors that enabled the Central Bank to discharge its functions effectively in the first place, it could not possibly know whether or not these essential factors would be faithfully preserved under the new arrangements. Yet, despite this massive lacuna, the Government was fully prepared to risk the future of the entire banking system to achieve benefits so nebulous that even the Minister was unable to define them.

Why was this allowed to happen? What on earth was going on? These are questions the Banking Inquiry should be asking.

The FR was the SRA under another name

The fact that the new body was a "constituent part" of the Central Bank was of no real consequence. Regulation is an ongoing activity that requires close familiarity with the entities being supervised. Once the senior management layer of the Central Bank was taken out of the loop it had very little leverage in relation to the way the IFSRA did its job, or even to determine for certain whether it was fulfilling its regulatory mandate to the standard required. The Government tried to imply that the regulator would be 'regulated' or overseen by the Central Bank when, in reality, the legislation made this virtually impossible.

It was also difficult for interested parties to decipher what the Bill actually said regarding the proposed accountability of the IFSRA since it consisted almost entirely of amendments, substitutions and repeals to existing legislation.

The 2003 Act specified that the Board of Directors of the Bank would comprise 12 members, 6 of whom were members of the Financial Regulator. Thus even at Board level, the Bank had no power to coerce or pressurize the FR. The fact that it was dubbed a "constituent part", and legally defined as such, was immaterial. In practice it enjoyed the same autonomy in relation to financial regulation that the Bank itself formerly enjoyed under the previous regime. In short, the FR was effectively the SRA proposed in the McDowell Report.

The practical extent of this autonomy is borne out by the powers granted the FR under the 2003 Act: "...the Regulatory Authority has power to do whatever is necessary for or in connection with, or reasonably incidental to, the performance of its functions." It was even entitled to exercise power in relation to any matter "on the basis of its own opinion, belief or state of mind."

Reaction at middle management level in the Department of Finance

At the time the Financial Regulator was established, I spoke informally with several members of the Department at middle management level, plus a few at a more senior level, to gauge their reaction. Without exception no-one understood why the FR was being created and the Central Bank 'demoted'. None could see any potential benefits in the new arrangement. Nearly all expressed concern that the new body would focus mainly – if not exclusively – on the most straightforward aspects of the regulatory function and would take many years to develop the expertise and corporate know-how to tackle the more demanding aspects.

How right they were!

The Financial Regulator's standard of performance

It is hardly necessary to dwell on how well the new body performed its regulatory functions. A huge assortment of anecdotal evidence portrays an agency in disarray and completely out of its depth. It lacked the expertise, the internal cohesion, the leadership, the resources, and the strategic perspective needed to do its job. At a time when the main banks were totally out of control, "regulation, which should have curbed their excesses, was so light as to be virtually invisible." [Murphy & Devlin, 2009].

It was with reference to this organization that the Minister for Finance had proclaimed, "I am confident that the new structure...gives us the best of all worlds," providing "for clear accountability, both within the new structure and to the Oireachtas." Instead we got almost no accountability and the worst of all possible worlds.

This is the same organization that the McDowell Report said would provide "a coherent, robust and transparent approach to financial regulation [and] which would promote public and institutional confidence in the financial services industry and in the regulatory process." Indeed.

And this is the same organization that the Joint Oireachtas Committee said would "guarantee that financial institutions in Ireland would be properly and comprehensively supervised in future" and that "regulation and supervision of the financial sector in Ireland would be on par with the best standards, not only in Europe, but perhaps globally...the Irish public deserves (and demands) nothing less."

Basil Fawltly could not have said it better.

The Nyberg Report

The main official report to date on the banking crisis, prepared by the Finnish civil servant, Peter Nyberg (acting as a sole-member Commission), was unsatisfactory in the extreme. Indeed, in the opinion of many it was little more than a whitewash. Mr Nyberg concluded, rather like Poirot on the *Orient Express*, that everyone was complicit in the death of the victim. As Matt Cooper remarked, "One report, by Peter Nyberg, went so far as to blame almost the entire country for what had happened...This must have delighted the guilty."

It is remarkable how meekly the Irish public accepted this idiotic conclusion. It is rather like blaming the passengers for the sinking of an ocean liner. And the politicians, as ever, along with various other implicated parties, were more than happy to promote a report that exonerated the lot of them.

It is significant that Mr Nyberg's remit covered only the period commencing 1 January 2003 – which excluded consideration of matters which had a material bearing on the catastrophe that followed, namely, the Joint Oireachtas Report of July 1998, the Government Decision of October 1998, and the McDowell Report of May 1999.

No matter which of the various participating entities he reviewed, Mr Nyberg seemed to find a way of absolving it of all blame. For example, in his view the auditors who approved the accounts for each of the main banks were not required to report on matters that might relate to the solvency of those institutions. This was an incredible conclusion. Did he not understand that the auditing process is specifically designed to reassure the public that the institution in question is operating on a sound financial footing and that its reliability has a direct bearing on such matters as share price, funding costs, capital adequacy, etc?

Or take his conclusion regarding the Central Bank and the Financial Regulator: "The Central Bank (CB) and the FR noted macroeconomic risks and risky bank behaviour but appear to have judged them insufficiently alarming to take major restraining policy measures." How *alarming* does a risk have to be before action is taken? Are we to believe that some alarming risks can safely be ignored? This kind of analysis is preposterous.

Or consider his conclusion as to why the Department of Finance took no meaningful steps at any time to confirm after the passage of the 2003 Act that the new regulatory regime was actually working: "Being conscious and supportive of the independence of both the CB and the FR, the DoF [Department of Finance] provided very little comment or input to this process, nor did it assess how they fulfilled their duties until very late in the Period [i.e. 2003-2008]." Mr Nyberg does not seem to appreciate that a completely new regulatory system was then in place and that the failure of the Department in this regard was simply inexplicable. Meanwhile Mr Nyberg's analysis of the reckless lending policies of the main banks was so insipid, so dependent on hearsay, and so blighted by *non sequiturs* and unanswered questions that it is impossible to understand how the government could have found his 'conclusions', such as they were, an adequate explanation of what transpired.

When discussing the factors that must be present for a systemic financial crisis to occur, Nyberg virtually ensured that deliberate misconduct would be completely ruled out when he declared: **"It is important to note that none of the elements mentioned above requires bad faith; lack of sufficient knowledge, analysis or foresight is quite enough as is, unfortunately, simply staying silent about one's concerns."** (para 1.5.2) In making this assumption he had effectively decided that the entire fiasco was an accident waiting to happen and that none of parties involved acted in bad faith. The whole point of the Commission was to determine whether this was so, and not to exclude it as a real possibility from the outset.

Later, in para 5.5.15 of his report, Nyberg actually dismisses the possibility that any of the principal parties were deliberately pursuing a course which they knew could result in real damage to the banking system:

"That said, the Commission is not suggesting that financial professionals in Ireland consciously decided to let banks get into trouble. As indicated earlier, it is much more likely that professional suspicions were explained away or suppressed, in light of the new financial dogma and a long period of good times, in order not to appear fractious, unprofessional or alarmist among colleagues, superiors and others who were believed to possess equal or even superior knowledge."

In order to inject some credibility into his analysis, he resorts to sociological clichés to "explain" the mental state of the various participants. Terms like "groupthink", "herding", consensus, mania, paradigm, and procedural "creep" are used to avoid confronting the fact that many key individuals, in well-paid and highly responsible positions, were guilty of serious professional negligence. He simply ignores this obvious reality and proceeds instead to imagine scenarios where such negligence was understandable, and perhaps even inevitable.

Like the Honohan and Regling-Watson reports before it, with which the author appears to agree, Nyberg's report repeatedly conflates a *description* of events with an *explanation* of the management actions (and inaction) that led to them. All three appear to go out of their way to avoid finding anyone responsible for the astonishing series of institutional failures and professional ineptitude that were clearly needed to engineer a crisis of this magnitude. Incredibly, Nyberg even says that if only ONE of the three public service bodies concerned – Department of Finance, Central Bank, and the Financial Regulator – had done its job properly, the crisis would never have happened, and yet he still concluded that no-one was responsible! (**"Early action by even one of these official institutions could have had a major impact in averting the disaster that eventually unfolded"** (para 4.9.1)).

As we have noted, the Nyberg Report was preceded by two preliminary reports, both commissioned by the Minister for Finance. One was prepared by Patrick Honohan, Governor of the Central Bank and member of the ECB, while the other was prepared by Klaus Regling and Max Watson. Regling was at one time seen as a possible successor to Jean-Claude Trichet as head of the ECB, while Watson was a former Deputy Director of the IMF and an associate member of Chatham House (the Royal Institute of International Affairs). It would be difficult to pick three organizations more closely affiliated with the international banking system.

The Regling & Watson Report revealed absolutely nothing of note and could hardly have been more anodyne, either in tone or in content. While more thoroughly researched, the Honohan Report deliberately shrank from drawing obvious conclusions at critical junctures. It too leaned heavily toward findings that served effectually to exonerate the guilty parties and portray the entire saga, a *l'Alibi* Snicket, as 'a series of unfortunate events'.

Having said that, the latter contains a number of arresting facts which, if taken together, constitute a horrifying indictment of all three supervisory authorities – the Central Bank, the Financial Regulator, and the Department of Finance:

"Only a small number of staff within the FR were directly involved in prudential supervision of credit institutions – no more than two per major firm." (1.12) **"For example, in 2005: a three person team was responsible for Bank of Ireland and Anglo Irish Bank; a two person team was responsible for the AIB group and Irish Life and Permanent (IL&P)".** (5.7)

It is almost inconceivable that the authorities were satisfied with an arrangement where a mere 5 people had regulatory oversight of institutions that together constituted over 40% of the entire market capitalization of the Irish stock exchange.

"...the central conclusion regarding a "soft landing" was not based on any quantitative calculations or analysis." (1.16)

Another incredible fact. During the entire period that the authorities were projecting a "soft landing", they had no objective basis for making such a claim. The public had been led to believe that this outcome – vital for the well-being of the economy – was based on economic science of some kind. In reality, as Nyberg, Regling and Honohan confirm, it was nothing more than wishful thinking, without any objective or analytical support whatsoever.

"It was considered much better to resolve regulatory issues through voluntary compliance and discussion." (4.37) "Even the detection of serious deficiencies in loan appraisal and approval procedures of the major banks did not seem to trigger alarm" (5.20) " Underlying this model of enforcement was the view that those running the banks and building societies were honourable persons striving to do their best to comply with the principles" (4.38)

The authorities adopted a purely laissez-faire approach to regulation, trusting the credit institutions to behave like "honourable persons". This was called 'light touch' regulation, which is really a euphemism for no regulation at all. The banks knew that they could virtually do as they pleased.

"The powers of the CBFSAI to impose tougher requirements on credit institutions in order to choke off the boom appear to have been quite extensive" (7.2) "There appears to have been little serious thought given to the idea of setting binding or even non-binding limitations on credit extended specifically to the property sectors which had been expanding at truly unprecedented rates." (7.18) "Finally, it might be suggested that liquid reserve requirements should have been higher, or that ceilings should have been imposed on banks' loan-to-deposit ratios. While the first of these approached might not have had much impact, the second could have had a decisive and early effect in restraining the bubble before it really got under way." (7.22)

These facts are consistent with the claim by Nyberg that had ANY of the three supervisory authorities done their job, the crisis would never have developed.

"In addition, even absent the above problems in each individual institution, when the behaviour of all the banks, taken together is considered, systemic financial stability issues may well arise." (7.31) "There is no doubt that from mid 2007 onwards Ireland increasingly faced a potentially serious financial crisis." (8.47)

It should have been obvious to the authorities that the prevalence of the same speculative behaviour across so many credit institutions, involving the same asset class, should **in itself** have been a major warning sign for all concerned.

"...at the time [Sept 2008] the authorities did not believe that Anglo was heading towards insolvency. The potential for a major payout from the guarantee was not considered large, though no attempt was made at quantification." (8.44)

Even when the infamous 'guarantee' was being considered, the authorities made no attempt to quantify the potential cost to the taxpayer. They didn't even appear to understand that the crisis was not just one of liquidity but of solvency.

"The inclusion of subordinated debt in the guarantee is not easy to defend against criticism...And it lacked precedents in other countries..." (8.50)

Subordinated debt attracts a higher rate of interest to offset the fact that it is not secured. That the authorities saw fit to guarantee such debt is simply ludicrous, particularly as the burden of contingent liabilities arising from other aspects of the guarantee were already so onerous.

"A detailed review of the ensuing discussions is hampered by the absence of an extensive written record of what transpired" (8.18)

Diligent public servants invariably record in writing the main points of what transpired at a meeting, noting the key reasons for each important decision, and yet the authorities were routinely making decisions that had major implications for our economy without bothering to record the basis for those decisions or, incredibly, to provide a written account of key events at a later date.

"...the Irish banking system continues to be well placed to withstand adverse economic and sectoral developments in the short to medium term." – CBFSAI, Financial Stability Report, 2007 (p.7) [quoted by Honohan]

The annual *Financial Stability Report* was meant to offer a robust assessment of the economy, with an accent of its overall financial stability. This statement from the report for 2007 shows just how disengaged from reality the authorities actually were.

The Wright Report

The Wright Report by the Canadian civil servant, Rob Wright, shed virtually no light on what actually happened in the Department of Finance between 2002 and 2008. At almost every point where a gesture of exoneration was possible, he hastened to make it. His 'let's look to the future' approach was seemingly a deliberate attempt to bundle the errors of the past into a pattern that offered neither coherence nor transparency. As a former member of the Department, I found his account bewilderingly unacquainted with how the organization actually functioned. His supposed explanation of the decision-making procedure at higher management levels was obscured by jargon and academic observations which bore no meaningful or recognizable relationship to what the civil servants in question actually did.

According to their Terms of Reference, Mr Wright and his team were required to do the following:

"assess the Department's

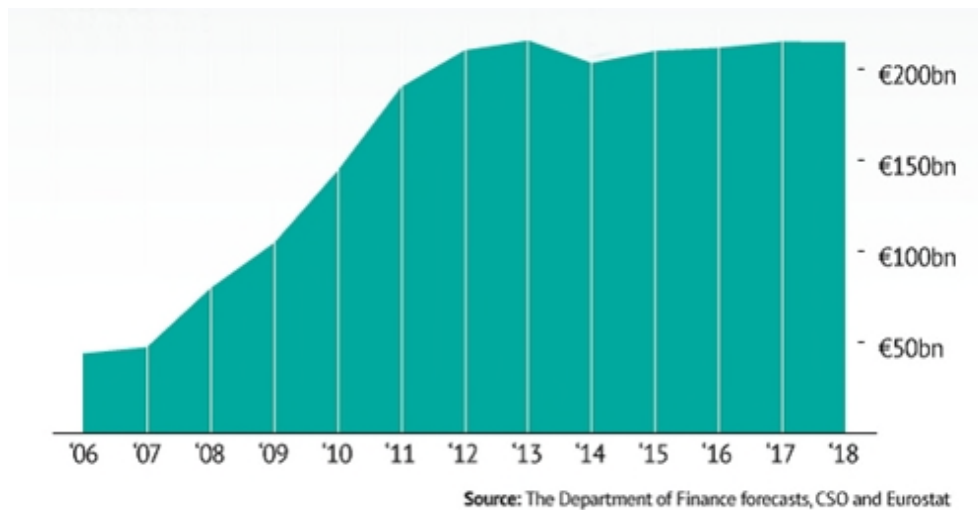
- performance in the past ten years,
- advice (appropriateness and quality), forecasts, risk analysis
- ...and communications strategy
- development and management of responses to the current crisis"

The report very obviously failed to fulfil its terms of reference. Instead, it completely exonerated the Department from any hint of corporate misconduct, any serious management failures, any instances of professional negligence, or indeed anything that might suggest it had betrayed the public trust.

The real cost of the Banking Disaster

Before proceeding to an analysis of what really happened in the lead up to the banking crisis and thereafter, we should take stock of its impact to date on the Irish taxpayer. The most commonly quoted figure, €68 billion, is not even a ball-park measure of the damage caused by the calamity. The real cost must take into account the full budgetary and fiscal impact.

Ireland's National Debt



The horrifying reality is that Ireland's national debt **quadrupled** in just five years. This has never happened to any developed economy. Furthermore, the total debt itself does not reflect whatever contingent liabilities may still exist under the infamous 'guarantee', the pillaging of the National Pension Reserve Fund, or the real possibility that Ireland will be compelled at some future date to sell significant national assets at fire-sale prices. Worst of all, the projected size of the national debt in the years immediately ahead assumes a very modest cost of funding. If and when interest rates rise, which are currently at historically low levels, the debt burden could easily become unsustainable (assuming it is sustainable even at current rates).

We are rapidly heading towards a situation where a country with a population of less than five million will be saddled with a debt of a quarter of a trillion euro. When one considers that around three quarters of our productive capacity for trading purposes is foreign owned, that punitive austerity measures continue to be imposed on the general population, and that the country is starved of investment capital, the real cost of the 'guarantee' is vastly greater than the pundits have alleged.

In short, the banking crisis has been an unqualified triumph for international socialism. Our sovereignty is gone, our fiscal independence has been destroyed, and our grandchildren will be subject indefinitely to the whims and edicts of the international banking system.

An accurate diagnosis

It has been fashionable to begin a survey of the banking crisis with the greed that led to excessive borrowing and wanton speculation in the property market. But as we can see from the foregoing, the problem really began with the ill-considered decision to dismantle a regulatory system that had been working effectively for some time and replace it with one that was patently flawed from its inception.

During the growth of the inflationary bubble in property prices, several senior political figures made inordinate efforts to stifle all criticism of the economic risks involved. It should not be forgotten, however, that the same obstinate indifference to risk was already evident when the Government made its decision in October 1998 to introduce a completely new regulatory regime without any professional analysis to inform that decision.

We need to recognize that the decision to bring in the new system was political. We also need to recognize that the decision to ignore any serious discussion of alternative proposals was political; the decision to solicit a vacuous report that would effectively endorse the implementation of the new system was political; the decision to sidestep all serious discussion in either House of the real risks inherent in the new system was political; the decision to ignore all signs that a dangerous property bubble was forming was political; the decision to ignore all warnings that the level of bank borrowing from the wholesale money markets was both unsustainable and fraught with hazard was political; the decision to saddle the entire cost of this appalling fiasco on the Irish taxpayer was political; and, finally, the decision to push the moral responsibility for the catastrophe onto the Irish people was political.

Virtually all official commentators to date have facilitated the Government in its contention that the crisis was the result solely of widespread institutional failure coupled with corporate greed and a reluctance by borrowers to exercise proper discernment. This suits the politicians admirably, but there is another possible explanation which for some reason no-one seems willing to discuss, even though it accounts for everything that happened in a much more rational way.

Given the manner in which the crisis developed – where an "alarm system" with a proven track record was turned off, where foreign banks poured huge volumes of capital into the same asset class in a small economy in the full knowledge that it was fuelling a massive bubble, where virtually all key decisions within the banking sector were made by a relatively small group of individuals, and where staggering consequential profits were made by persons unknown after the Government tied a noose around the necks of the Irish people – we should really be asking whether this was largely an engineered event.

At least three other countries – Greece, Portugal and Iceland – were subjected to the same kind of financial blackmail by the international banking system (IBS). The same "crisis" situation was allowed to develop (aided by numerous official assurances that all was well), and in each case, as the crisis suddenly came to a head, the target country was expected to accept immediately, and in full, the terms dictated to them by the IBS. As a result, Portugal has needed a bail-out and Greece is in economic turmoil, its social fabric torn apart by intolerable austerity measures and the relentless demands of the IBS.

Iceland was highly unusual, however. Its people recognized that they had been set up by the IBS and refused to co-operate. They refused to believe the lies and, when the English and Dutch banks made exorbitant demands, the Icelanders told them to go to hell, or words to that effect.

The Irish, alas, were all too willing to believe the incredible sequence of improbable events that would be required to generate a disaster of this scale. Even after losing 150 thousand million euro (and counting) and subjected to several years of punitive austerity measures, they still want to believe that it was all an accident.

How the international banking system preys upon its victims

As some recent books have shown, the IBS has been using debt-imposition as a tool to disenfranchise entire nations (Some of these works are listed in the Bibliography). Up to now most of the target countries have been in the 'third world' or 'undeveloped' category. By offering massive loans for major capital projects to support 'economic development', the intended victim is hooked. Local politicians are given 'incentives' to sell the scheme and silence the sceptics. Then, after a few years, a large quantity of foreign capital is suddenly withdrawn from the country, driving down the value of its currency. The cost of servicing the loan becomes unsustainable and the country is forced to default or negotiate terms with the IBS. These 'terms' usually involve opening their economy to multinationals, the removal of trade restrictions, the sale of a controlling interest in their banking system, the forfeiture of certain state assets, the transfer of mineral rights, and so forth.

It would appear that this tactic is now being used on so-called developed economies. Local politicians encourage home buyers and others to take out loans which seem to promise a safe return. Working through their confederates in the national banking system, the IBS pours huge amounts of credit into the economy. Then, when the asset bubble has grown to the requisite size, the IBS cuts off all credit. The bubble bursts and the national banking system is pushed to the brink of collapse. However, the ever-caring IBS is willing – on its terms – to provide a bail-out and keep the country afloat.

It works every time. Or almost every time. The people of Iceland showed that they could still tell the difference between right and wrong. They had enough integrity, enough moral fibre, to recognize that the story they were being told by their politicians was simply untrue. They courageously defied the IBS and set about rebuilding their economy. As a nation founded on Biblical values, they cared enough about their children and their grandchildren to protect them from the sharks and jackals who control the IBS.

Was this method used on Ireland, or can the official narrative, as improbable as it sounds, actually be true? This is what the Banking Inquiry needs to examine.

The ruthless exploit the feckless to fleece the gormless

There is not the slightest doubt that each of the following acted irresponsibly over an extended period – the Financial Regulator, the Central Bank, the Department of Finance, the leading politicians, the top bankers, and the major developers. By any definition of the term they were feckless. It is a truth long established that the ruthless exploit the feckless to fleece the gormless. In this instance (as in virtually all scams of this scale) the ruthless are the elite group who control the international banking system, the feckless are the entities just described, and the gormless are the masses who believe virtually everything they are told by official sources and the mainstream media.

Could the sharks and jackals who control the international banking system have selected Ireland as one of their victims? Let's consider this unsavoury possibility based on the evidence we have seen so far:

1. The same loan-and-pauperize technique was used to attack Greece, Portugal and Iceland. As various authors have shown this deadly methodology or variants thereof, such as *Structural Adjustment*, have been used in Chile, Argentina, Uruguay, Bolivia, Kenya, Malaya, Indonesia, Mexico, Guatemala, Columbia, Panama, and Ecuador, among others.
2. The Irish regulatory system would appear to have been deliberately turned off. The system that 'replaced' it was a fiasco.
3. Enormous sums of money were loaned by foreign banks to Irish institutions specifically for investment in the property market.
4. Even though the ECB had all necessary figures to show that the Irish property bubble was out of control, it never intervened at any stage.
5. Perfectly legitimate measures could have been taken to normalize the financial system but were never applied at any time.
6. The IMF – an instrument of the IBS – conducted a major financial system *stability assessment report* on Ireland in 2006 and perversely concluded that "Financial soundness and market indicators are generally very strong. The outlook for the financial system is positive...the major financial institutions have adequate capital buffers..." Incredibly it even said: "Good progress has been achieved in strengthening the regulatory and supervisory framework..."

7. The 'guarantee' of 30 September 2008 was an utterly absurd decision, where contingent liabilities, which were potentially devastating for the Irish economy, were never quantified, where subordinate debt was inexplicably covered, where the underlying solvency crisis was not properly addressed, and where apparently no other options were seriously considered. As Matt Cooper states: "They [i.e. members of the cabinet] were presented effectively with a *fait accompli* by Taoiseach Brian Cowen and Finance Minister Brian Lenihan. They rubber-stamped the most expensive and calamitous gamble in the history of the state."
8. The failure to date to conduct a serious examination of the crisis from a 'bad faith' perspective would suggest that this possibility is completely taboo. The various official reports made it perfectly plain that a 'bad faith' option was not even considered.
9. The entire spectrum of senior managers across the main credit institutions can avoid prosecution by simply pleading that they had "informed the Regulator." They knew from the outset that they were untouchable.
10. The failure to date to state the obvious, namely that the senior management layers of several public service bodies were guilty at least of serious professional negligence.
11. The failure to date to state another very obvious fact, namely that the boards of the two main banks – AIB and Bank of Ireland – comprised some of the best minds in Irish business, individuals who could not possibly have failed to recognise that the banks' lending policies were utterly reckless and that the taxpayer could be obliged in due course to bail them out. The failure to make mention of the names of ANY of these individuals in media reports and analysis over the past six years is itself a matter of great concern. Indeed, the failure by elected representatives to even mention them by name under Dáil privilege is a disturbing sign of just how little true democracy and free speech we have in this country.
12. The manner in which the banks, notably AIB and Bank of Ireland, deliberately delayed informing the Government of the critical condition of their finances until the last possible moment. The subsequent failure by the media to showcase this appalling fact is further evidence of the cosy arrangement that exists in this country between the media and key figures in financial circles.

13. The harsh response by top politicians when anyone dared to suggest that a property bubble was forming and that a sudden contraction would have grave economic consequences.
14. The close social and business connections between Anglo Irish Bank and several leading politicians.
15. The ease with which serious criminal conduct by Anglo and certain of its business associates continues to evade censure in the courts.
16. The substantial increase in public spending over the period meant that the collapse, when it came, would be even more traumatic. The ongoing use of massive windfall taxes to fund current expenditure was grossly irresponsible.
17. The financial gains by highly placed individuals within the international banking system have been colossal. The cost to the Irish taxpayer of simply servicing the national debt is €23 million a day. Normally a criminal gang would have to plan a heist for up to two years to steal that much money, but the IBS cartel is getting away with it every day. And the benefits don't end there. The principal must still be repaid; and if interest rates go up, as they surely will, their daily takings will rocket accordingly. It's a gift that keeps on giving.

In addition, by attaching conditions to future loans the IBS will be able to pressure the Irish Government into selling off national assets at fire-sale prices. One of the first things the Government asked the Department of Finance to do after the crisis struck was to draw up a list of state assets that might be sold off for that purpose. Ten years from now the greater part of our national infrastructure could be under foreign control. The goal, it would seem, is to ensure that Ireland can never again revert to a sovereign state but will remain a permanent vassal of the international banking cartel and the European federalisation agenda.

18. From the very moment the crisis struck the ECB insisted that the state – the Irish people – should guarantee all liabilities, regardless of their size or origin. What is more, there was never the slightest suggestion that the EU itself would absorb any of the cost. As Cooper noted: "Instead, the Irish people were left to carry the can for the reckless borrowing of privately owned banks, notwithstanding the reckless lending to them by privately owned foreign banks which were now being protected by their governments." (p.388)

Since Ireland's GDP is greatly exaggerated by the distorting effects of transfer pricing and 'contract manufacturing', our burden of debt ought to be measured against our actual productive capacity, namely GNP. If this is done our true debt burden is actually 140 percent of national output, and not 110 percent as commonly supposed. Only Japan and Greece are higher (Japan is a 'special case', owing most of its debt to domestic lenders and having the facility to print money). Both Ireland and Greece are in a sinister financial vise and both are being bled to death by the IBS.

19. Anglo Irish Bank grew at a staggering rate, about twenty-fold in just ten years. It was obviously a casino operation for the exclusive use of a small cadre of high rollers and well-placed speculators. Such an operation is normally only possible under a corrupt government.
20. The austerity conditions imposed by the 'troika' ensured that key elements of the Fabian socialist agenda could be imposed on Ireland, such as household property taxes and domestic water charges. They also gave leverage to the humanist rulers of Europe to impose their anti-Christian code of ethics on the people of Ireland through, for example, the introduction of abortion legislation and the planned introduction of legal 'marriage' for homosexuals.
21. The continued operation of the secret society system in the Irish public service, the law society, the political establishment, and the banking community ensured that oaths of allegiance could be used to mobilise the willing and silence the weak.
22. The stunningly ineffectual performance of the Opposition Parties in the period 2002-2008. As I noted in my submission to the Wright Review: "[The Department of Finance] was not helped by a political system in which one party ruled without restraint for over ten years, with virtually no opposition of any kind. A senior civil servant, even a tough person with a lot of experience, would find it difficult to confront a Minister who was not facing any meaningful resistance in the Dáil."

Iceland was also attacked by the IBS, but the Icelandic population recognised that they had been set up. People with Biblical values can still tell the difference between right and wrong. They even prosecuted some of the crooks involved. For example, former Icelandic Prime Minister, Geir Hilmar Haarde, who was also a member of the Bilderberg Group, was indicted in 2011 for misconduct in office.

The Bilderberg connection is worth noting. In fact, I would ask the Inquiry to explain in its final report why so many of the individuals consulted by the Government on 29/30 September, 2008 – as recorded in the *Prologue* to Murphy & Devlin – were members of the Bilderberg Group.

Responsible journalism

Two very responsible and well written accounts of the crisis were published by Irish journalists Matt Cooper, David Murphy and Martina Devlin. Here is what they said:

"Were the Irish lied to? Of course – by bankers and by politicians, among others." (Murphy & Devlin, p.307)

"International banks arrived on Ireland's shores knowing they would encounter few obstacles. In fact, nobody would bother them at all." (Murphy & Devlin, p.147)

"Bankers, builders and property developers were on an out-of-control binge, aided and abetted by incompetent regulation and a complicit political establishment." (Murphy & Devlin, p.30)

"Nobody was ever going to admit that the guarantee had been the wrong course of action, because to do so would be to admit to an absolutely enormous mistake." (Cooper, p.170)

"...we were bludgeoned into accepting loans on terms that would be ruinous to the country's economic recovery." (Cooper, p.9)

"Instead, we indulged our elite by allowing them to be the subject of privately conducted enquiries, followed by reports in which blame was spread in general terms and guilty individuals once again escaped identification." (Cooper, p.365)

"The country was revealed as operating on an incestuous basis of networking, with the 'invisible government of monetary power' exposed as the real head of state." (Murphy & Devlin, p.281)

These seven quotations give a far more accurate and insightful account of what happened than any of the various official reports commissioned to date.

The 'invisible government of monetary power' that runs this country, to which David Murphy and Martina Devlin refer, has for many years been working in concert with the 'invisible government of monetary power' that runs Europe. This incestuous network is as amoral as the Mafia and very well organized. They recruit the very best from among the brightest to assist with their long-term plans and devious schemes. They despise Christianity and are closely affiliated with the Fabian Socialist network that spans Europe.

Two options

The people of Ireland have two options, either to accept the official explanation of events or to accept that bad faith played a significant role in the Irish banking crisis. Like a detective trying to determine whether foul play was involved, they need to weigh carefully the evidence found at the scene of the crime:

Option 1: The bodyguards just happened to take their tea break at the same time. The victim had several fatal gun-shot wounds to the head. A huge sum of money went missing. The verdict? Suicide.

Option 2: Accept that Option 1 makes no sense, that the victim was deliberately attacked, and then follow the money.

The people of Ireland will have difficulty with Option 2 since it requires a clear sense of right and wrong – specifically a Biblical mindset or yardstick. They signalled their abandonment of such values in January 2003 when they erected a huge pagan May-pole in their capital city. Alas, they seem to have forgotten that the LORD hates idolatry:

"Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble." (Jeremiah 11:14)

Robert Pye

Greystones

6 January, 2015

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Report of an Oireachtas Select Committee, 1998: *Review of Banking Policy*
- Report of the McDowell Group, 1999
- Jonathan Westrup, 2002: *TCD Policy Institute Paper on Financial Services Regulation*
- Oireachtas *Debates* on the 2002 Bill
- IMF Report, 2006: *Ireland: Financial System Stability Assessment Update*
- C&AG Special Report No.72, 2009: *Responding to the Financial Market Crisis*
- Klaus Regling & Max Watson Report, 2010: *The Sources of Ireland's Banking Crisis*
- Patrick Honohan Report, 2010: *The Irish Banking Crisis*
- Rob Wright Report, 2010: *Strengthening the Capacity of the Department of Finance*
- Peter Nyberg Report, 2011: *Misjudging Risk*
- PAC Report, 2012: *Report on the Crisis in the Domestic Banking Sector*
- Matt Cooper, 2011: *How Ireland Really Went Bust*
- Naomi Klein, 2008: *The Shock Doctrine*
- Rose Martin, 1966: *Fabian Freeway*
- David Murphy & Martina Devlin, 2009: *Banksters*
- John Perkins, 2004: *Confessions of an Economic Hitman*
- Carroll Quigley, 1966: *Tragedy and Hope*
- Holly Sklar, 1980: *Trilateralism*
- Antony Sutton, 1976: *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*
- James Wardner, 1997: *Unholy Alliances*

Why is Irish National Television Promoting Witchcraft?

by Jeremy James



The collapse of Bible-based Christianity in Ireland has opened the door to pagan practices of every kind. The younger generation has been raised in the occult world of *Harry Potter*, where ‘white’ witchcraft is not only deemed acceptable but, in the minds of many, may even be necessary to combat the ‘dark side’. If so many children have seen the eight movies on the Hogwarts School of Witchcraft and Wizardry – to give its full title – and read the seven books on which they are based, it is because their parents regarded them as “harmless.”

The softening up process began with the Walt Disney feature-length movies like *Snow White* and *Sleeping Beauty*, and other glitzy offerings, such as *The Wizard of Oz*. Then came *I Dream of Jeannie*, *Bewitched*, and the strange world of *The Twilight Zone*. The steady trend towards a more realistic portrayal of witchcraft and wizardry has continued unabated on both television and in the movies, to the point where children are now invited to learn magic spells, don occult paraphernalia, and seek magical powers. We are not speaking here of the phase of great fantasy, between the age of three and eight – the age of fairy tales – but the phase in a child’s development, between age nine and fourteen, where he or she begins to form a clear understanding of reality.

The model of reality that many children today have acquired is permeated with occultic concepts. We have not quite reached the stage in popular culture where the actual invocation of supernatural forces is encouraged, but there is no doubt that the trend is heading in that direction.

None of this is “harmless”!

None of this is “harmless.” The occult is the realm of the supernatural where no-one should dare to venture. Parents who fail to protect their kids from these influences and to specify a clear boundary line which their son or daughter may not cross, are exposing them to dangers which may haunt them – literally – for the rest of their lives.

The demonic entities that inhabit the world of the supernatural are constantly watching for the opportunity to infiltrate the sphere of humanity. We are greatly blessed that the LORD has placed a gulf between our two worlds, over which these entities cannot pass. But if one is foolish enough to throw a rope across and create a mental bridge, as it were, they can slide across and make their way into our dreams. If the resulting nightmares do not frighten us off, we risk being lured more deeply into something we cannot control.

This “rope” or mental connection can take the form of invocations, mantras, chants, and activities such as meditation, yoga and Reiki. The promoters of New Age philosophy will claim that, by engaging in these activities, the practitioner is really making contact with his “higher self,” the “cosmic power,” the “divine light,” or something similar, but they are greatly deceived.

Please see our earlier papers for a detailed examination of this phenomenon and the many attendant risks (Papers are listed on our website in a numbered Index. See, in particular, #3, #16, #40, #71, #87, #92, and #155.



Temple of Isis (in red) at Huntington Castle, Clonegal, Co Carlow.

Exposing children to supernatural harm

In this paper we wish to highlight an entirely new aspect of this deadly deception. We are no longer looking at adults deceiving adults, but at adults deceiving children and deliberately exposing them to paranormal danger.

On February 11, 2019, the Irish national television station, RTE, broadcast an episode of its popular *Nationwide* series in which the ancient castles of County Carlow were featured. The programme, which aired at 7.00pm, was given the imprimatur of Fáilte Ireland, the semi-state organization which promotes Irish tourism, both at home and abroad. One of the four attractions that featured in the program was Huntington Castle, located in Clonegal.

The current owner of the castle was interviewed about the challenge of managing such a large facility. However, the discussion moved quickly to the subject of magic and the presence in the castle of a temple dedicated to Isis and the goddesses of paganism. According to the owner, his great aunt, Olivia Robinson, along with her brother, decided in 1976 to form a non-patriarchal religion based on worship of the goddess. The basement of the castle was dedicated to the goddess, notably Isis, the consort of Osiris from ancient Egypt. The program then showed images of cult objects and religious icons located in the so-called Temple which visitors could expect to see during their tour of the castle and its grounds.

Do you see a problem with this? Clearly RTE did not since this part of the program was presented with the same insouciance and informality that characterized the program as a whole. The viewer was led to believe that the ‘Temple’ was nothing more than an eccentric diversion to amuse the many tourists, young and old, whom it was hoped would flock to these locations in the years ahead.



Portico of Temple of Isis

The Cult of Isis

The Cult of Isis has been in existence for thousands of years and was not ‘developed’ by Olivia Robinson. The claim that this is the case is utter nonsense. The public should have been told that this ancient cult is steeped in witchcraft and routinely summons demons and ‘spirit guides’ to enter the lives of its members. It is far removed from the somewhat eccentric side-show that RTE tried to suggest, but an ancient system of demonology. As such it is potentially very dangerous, exposing unwitting and undiscerning enquirers to the real risk of psychic harassment and supernatural oppression for years, if not decades.

Perhaps the most disturbing aspect of the grossly misleading information given by RTE is the perception that children could be safely taken to such a location by their parents. This is a very serious violation of broadcasting ethics. The Temple of Isis at Huntington Castle is a place where one or more covens of active witches meet on a regular basis to summon demons, or have done so for a considerable period in the past. It is therefore a demonic stronghold, a place where the fallen angels have established a base of operations, and have done so because humans have given them permission.



**Statue of Persephone at the entrance to the Temple of Isis.
The official website of the Fellowship of Isis describes
her as “the Queen of Hades.”**

A person with no involvement in the occult should ever visit such a place, and under absolutely no circumstances should a child be taken along!

Demons have the ability to reveal themselves to children as fairies, sylphs and other beguiling figures. By approaching a child in this way, they induce the child to accept them and seek their company. They also have the ability to give a child what one might call a 'psychic high', an infusion of supernatural light which will linger long in his memory and cause him (or her) to seek out similar experiences by occult means as he grows older. Other children may be subjected to psychic attack and greatly troubled by intensely upsetting nightmares for months, if not years afterwards.

Why are RTE and Fáilte Ireland doing this?

So why is RTE opening this door to the occult and inviting the public to visit a place like Huntington Castle?

The Temple of Isis at the castle was founded in 1976 by Olivia Durdin Robinson, Lawrence Durdin Robinson (her brother), and the latter's wife, Pamela Durdin Robinson, née Barclay. All three came from the UK and all three are related to families which are known to have had close association with the occult for centuries. They were not the well-meaning ingénues that they liked to appear, but generational practitioners of the 'old religion' – witchcraft and goddess worship. Olivia would have been given a strong foundation in all of this during her childhood by her mother Nora, née Parsons.

These ancient occult families began to come into the open during the 20th century, testing the waters as it were, and seeing how far they could go in popularizing the ancient religion of witchcraft. Many leading British Theosophists visited the Robinsons at Huntington Castle, as did senior followers of Rudolf Steiner, the demon-infused founder of the Anthroposophical Society. All of these groups are united by a common cause, to spread their ancient Luciferian philosophy and destroy Christianity.

The infiltration of Christianity

As part of this work, they train some of their members to infiltrate Christian organizations and assume leadership positions. Lawrence Durdin Robinson served for many years as an ordained Anglican clergyman before founding the Temple of Isis with his wife and sister. The notion that this man was ever a Christian is absurd.

His wife, Pamela, was clairvoyant, meaning she had the occult ability to see some of the supernatural entities that followed her around. In her book, *The Call of Isis* (1975), Olivia gave the following account of her sister-in-law:

“Valentine [her codename for Pamela] can physically communicate with plants and flowers. Curiously enough, she finds it more embarrassing to talk about this, than to describe seeing human spirits. Plant communication has the association of 'twee' children's stories, of 'Tinker Bell', and of 'Feyness'...Only children of under seven are allowed to use 'the daffodil telephone'...”

Pamela described to Olivia some of the conversations she had with these entities: “She said she could communicate with nature spirits occasionally, but that she could converse directly with flowers and plants.” Her account of these conversations reveal a deep fascination with the occult realm and a naïve belief that what she saw was a bliss-filled fairyland that posed no threat to humanity. Such is Satan’s power to deceive.

The “daffodil telephone”

Note Robinson’s reference to “the daffodil telephone,” her sentimental name for the line of communication that these entities seek to establish with very young children.

The ‘Temple’ itself is filled with statuary and images, shrines and altars, that are intended to attract occult influences. Among the goddesses represented is Coatlicue, the Aztec goddess of wrath and destruction, “the devouring mother” who demanded human sacrifice. There is also an altar to Ishtar, the Babylonian goddess whose cult included temple prostitution:



Aztec goddess Coatlicue [left] and Shrine to Ishtar

The RTE program broadcast the following scenes from the Temple:



Shrine to a fertility goddess, possibly Brigid or Danu (Dana).



Shrine to a goddess, possibly Athena (see owl) or Aphrodite (see seahorse).



Shrine to Brighid of the Sea. The circular object in front of the painting is the cover of an actual well beneath the floor of the Temple, known as the Well of Brighid. Water taken from the well, which is 17 feet deep, is used in ceremonies and for “promoting psychic vision.” The so-called Chapel of the Well is one of the five main chapels in the Temple. Ancient Druidic rites are performed in this chapel at certain times of the year.



The well uncovered [not broadcast].



**The 'High Altar' of Isis (on left).
Seemingly the central focus of ceremonial activity – seasonal rites,
initiations, ordinations, and consecrations.**



Possibly a shrine to Nuit (or Nut), Egyptian goddess of the starry sky.



In the 'Cave of the Mothers' a shrine to the Daughter of Gaia of the New Aeon (New Age).



Carved figure of Isis on the 'High Altar.' [not broadcast]

It would be a mistake to regard the Temple of Isis at Huntington Castle as a museum or a collection of pagan artefacts. It is much more than that, a place where living practitioners of witchcraft come together regularly to summon supernatural forces and invite the gods and goddesses of ancient Egypt to exercise their dark power over modern Ireland. The Temple is the antithesis of Christianity, a center for magical rituals designed and performed by foolish people to bring themselves under the influence of demons.

For those who have chosen the occult path, we have nothing to say. But for those who are being unwittingly lured into Lucifer's lair, we say BEWARE. This stuff is real and can cause real spiritual harm. Under no circumstances should children be admitted to such a place!



One of the many 'shrines' at the Temple of Isis.
This one is in honor of the Irish goddess Brigid.

The goddess 'Brigid' and her so-called cross

Before closing, we would draw attention to one of the emblems used in the Temple to designate the goddess, in this instance Brigid. It is the well-known 'St Brigid's Cross' – shown in the photo above – which is woven from wetland rushes. Irish school-children are taught that 'St Brigid' (a pagan goddess disguised as a Catholic 'saint') fashioned a simple cross from a bundle of reeds to represent the cross of Calvary. This is all foolishness, of course.

The Baal-worshipping deceivers who invented this wily device were foisting their pagan imagery on an unsuspecting peasantry. It should be obvious to anyone today, especially those who have not been trained to believe otherwise, that St Brigid's Cross is really a variant of the pagan swastika, an ancient symbol of the sun, especially the resurging sun of early spring. The assigned day on the occult calendar for the celebration of this event is 2 February, Imbolg, or the Catholic Feast of St Brigid. Imbolg is one of the four most important dates on the annual occult calendar, normally marked by human sacrifice (abortion or infanticide).



Images on the right are from the Wikipedia article on the swastika.



St Brigid's Cross

CONCLUSION

The Temple of Isis at Huntington Castle in Clonegal, Co Carlow, is a stronghold of darkness. No-one in their right mind should have anything to do with it. That such a place should be opened to the public as a 'tourist attraction' is unbelievable. To allow children to enter a center of high-level witchcraft is a serious spiritual crime. To advertise it on television and promote it as a new form of public amenity, using public funds for this purpose – both RTE and Fáilte Ireland are state-sponsored bodies – is a shameful violation of the trust placed in these bodies. The state cannot and must not promote witchcraft!

We call on RTE and Fáilte Ireland to withdraw their support for this wicked venture and to apologize publicly for their involvement. We also call on the Broadcasting Authority of Ireland to intervene and make a statement in the matter.

Jeremy James
Ireland
February 14, 2019

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Curse Ye Meroz, Curse Ye Bitterly

by Jeremy James



One could search long and hard among the books and sermons of the past 50 years for a reference to the town of Meroz, and not be successful. Even if one goes back to the time of Spurgeon, references to Meroz were few and far between. Today, it is doubtful whether one Christian in a hundred – perhaps even a thousand! – could tell what Meroz was or why it is so important.

The Apostle Paul speaks of the woman who left her husband and married another man (Romans 7:1-3). For years she lived in sin as an adulteress. Then one day, without any action on her part, she was no longer an adulteress. She was no longer living in sin, even though her second husband was still alive. What had happened to bring about such a dramatic change in her spiritual condition? The answer is simple: Her first husband had just died.

Paul was using the changing marital status of this woman to illustrate the way grace has freed us from the grip of the law. But he was also showing how sin is an enduring condition that must be addressed. The day she married another man, the woman entered into a sinful state. The act itself occupied only one day, but the effect – the sin – continued without interruption for many years thereafter until her first husband died.

The Blight of Unconfessed Sin

Alas, Christians today give little thought to sin and its enduring effects. Left unconfessed, it continues to exact a spiritual toll. We cannot afford to ignore it, otherwise it will blight our lives in ways we hardly understand.

The Word of God tells of a famine that struck Israel during the reign of King David. It had continued for three years, to the point where David finally realized that some undisclosed sin must have brought this calamity upon Israel. When he enquired of the LORD, he was told: **“It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites.” (2 Samuel 21:1)**



The Gibeonites were Amorites whom Joshua and the princes of Israel agreed to spare, having been caught out by them in a clever deception. The Israelites had given their word. However, Saul, in one of his many rages, tried to have them exterminated. He probably reasoned that the children of Israel were not bound by an oath made to a heathen race, especially one obtained by deception. But, by means of this famine, the LORD was showing them otherwise.

David had to hand over seven men for execution in order to make retribution for the crime committed by Saul.

We can see in this instance how he had to identify and expose the sin before he could address the problem. Today the church has many problems. Alas it also has many pastors who are unwilling to identify and expose the sin that is causing these problems.

There was a time when a local church was seen as a place frequented by sinners, a gathering of people who recognized the wretchedness of their own spiritual condition and who came before God to bare their souls and sing the praises of the wonderful Saviour who set them free.

Where, O where are those churches today?

This brings us back to Meroz, a town mentioned only in chapter 5 of Judges:

**“Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty.”
(Judges 5:23)**

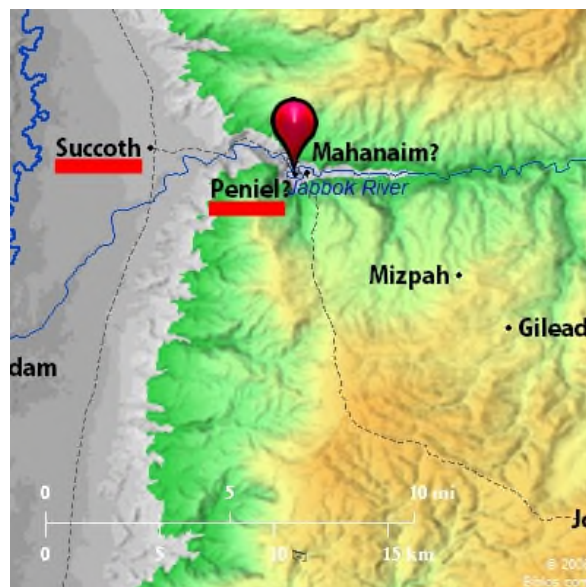
The word “against” should probably read “among”. The residents of Meroz had failed to come to the aid of the army, “the mighty,” assembled by Deborah and Barak to overcome the massed forces of Sisera. Situated near the site on the river Kishon where the great battle took place, Meroz refused to offer any military assistance. Instead her citizens kept to themselves, expecting to reap the benefits if Israel won and to avoid any reprisals at the hands of Sisera if Israel lost.

The Angel of the LORD

Even though these fateful words were quoted by Deborah in her victory song, they did not originate with man. The angel of the LORD is the Pre-incarnate Christ. He personally cursed the town of Meroz and all of her residents for their failure to come to the support of Israel. His curse is repeated and pronounced “bitterly” for emphasis.

There are few verses in the Bible which deliver such a withering rebuke. A curse from heaven must surely count as the worst possible fate that could befall anyone. It is irreversible, final, and devastating. In the eyes of God, the people of Meroz had committed a terrible crime. And yet, in their own eyes, they had not done anything amiss.

The town of Meroz is not mentioned again in the Bible so we can surmise that the curse took effect shortly thereafter.



If this were an isolated incident, we might be justified in thinking that there were circumstances surrounding the case, unstated in the text, which made the crime much worse than it appeared. Perhaps that was why the LORD condemned it with such fury?

However, we know that a failure to support the cause of Israel had fatal consequences on other occasions. For example, when Gideon was chasing down the forces of the Midianite princes, Zebah and Zalmunna, he sought support from the citizens of Succoth. All he asked of them was bread to feed his hungry men. But they refused. Enraged by their attitude he promised that, on his return – having defeated Zebah and Zalmunna – he would punish them severely: **“...I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.” (Judges 8:7)**

The next town he passed through was equally dismissive. The elders of Penuel responded to Gideon with the same rebuke that was thrown in his face at Succoth: **“Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine army?” (Judges 8:6-8)**

On his return from victory over the Midianites, he got a citizen of Succoth to identify the elders of the town, seventy-seven in all, and did exactly as he had promised: **“And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth.” (Judges 8:16).** The men of Penuel fared even worse. After they tried to avoid their punishment by seeking refuge in a tower, Gideon knocked it down and slew them all.

The message is very clear, is it not? Failure to take a stand against evil, when circumstances demand that we do so, will incur the wrath of God. When Gideon had destroyed one evil, the Midianites, he then turned about and destroyed another, an evil which until that hour had been hidden from view.



Moral Cowardice

Today we might describe this failure as moral cowardice. Christians need to recognize it for what it is since it has spread like a plague throughout the modern church. Indeed, it is so flagrant in our churches today that, left to itself, it could usher in the One World Religion all by itself, providing as it does an all-embracing attribute to unite them all!

The treatment meted out by Gideon was not the work of one man, but a shared response by the people of Israel to the evil in their midst. For example, when the tribes of Israel united to deal with the sin of Gibeah, igniting a confrontation which almost wiped out the tribe of Benjamin, they later discovered that one town had failed to send any military support. Not one man from Jabesh-Gilead could be found among their ranks. So they sent a strong force to completely destroy all the males, young and old, in Jabesh-Gilead, and every female who was not a virgin. (Judges 21:11-12).

The Word of God leaves the believer in no doubt that moral cowardice is a deadly sin. Even though it does not involve the commission of an act or deed, or even a blasphemy by word of mouth, it is abhorrent in the eyes of a just and holy God. It is a form of treason, a failure to honor one's father and mother, to support the nation that raised us and defend the values that sustained us.

It is also a form of blasphemy, not by word of mouth, but by its sore negation of our role as priests of God and representatives here on earth of His righteousness and mercy. Moral cowardice gives ample opportunity to the enemies of Truth to blaspheme the LORD and mock the sufficiency of His Word.



David's punishment

Consider the case of David. He had Uriah removed by treachery so that he could take the man's lawful wife. The punishment decreed by the LORD for this wicked deed included the loss of the infant son born from his union with Bathsheba. Here is how the Word of God explained it:

“Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.” (2 Samuel 12:14)

Long-saved believers, elders and pastors who fail to take a stand against the sin in their church are guilty of the same offense. They have given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme.

In their own eyes, much like the inhabitants of Meroz, they do not believe they have actually done anything that merits condemnation. At most, they were weak or lacking in conviction, but certainly not guilty of sin. But that is not how the LORD sees it! As He sees it, their guilt runs down the page, making a mockery of His Word, violating His commandments, and bringing the church into disrepute.

Most of the pastors and elders in our churches today are steeped in this witting indifference to sin and convinced beyond all doubt that, while their church might not be perfect, it is certainly not defiled in the eyes of the LORD. Well, they need to think again.



The Word of God is very clear about all of this. One has only to study the assessment that Christ himself made of the seven churches in the Book of Revelation to realize that he will not judge the church as it is today by man’s self-indulgent standards. Rather he will judge it by his unchanging standard, the one set out so clearly in his Word. He is no respecter of persons. He will make no allowance for the countless excuses that pastors and elders today are leaning on, the broad and liberal interpretation of his words which make them of no effect and rob them of their meaning.

A church that remains silent...

A church that remains silent and fails to condemn abortion for what it is, the murder of innocent unborn children, is a church that could relocate to Meroz. A church that remains silent and fails to condemn homosexuality and homosexual 'marriage' is a church that could relocate to Sodom. And a church that remains silent while wicked politicians promote witchcraft, humanism, gender perversion, moral relativism and the 'New World Order' is a church that could easily relocate to Succoth or Penuel.

Remember the words of the Pre-incarnate Christ, **"Curse ye, Meroz ...curse ye bitterly..."**. They are speaking to us today.

Some so-called leaders will be indignant at this. In the Age of Grace, they say, the church is not hedged about with inflexible rules, where those who wander from the straight and narrow are held to account. Really? When did sin cease to be sin? When did the Ten Commandments become ten broadly acceptable modes of behavior? When did "Curse ye, Meroz" become 'Now, now, we could do better, couldn't we?'?

Christ himself set the tone, as it were, for the age we are in. He twice railed with great fury in the grounds of the Temple, protesting in a loud voice against the way it had been desecrated by worldly interests. He overturned tables and caused great commotion; his zeal for Truth consumed him.



Do you see this today? Have you EVER heard a pastor preach against the sickening hypocrisy that grips the church today? Have you ever heard one who came remotely close to expressing in plain and simple terms the horrific effects of sin, the staggering damage it does when it is allowed to fester unchecked, when men and women – well-meaning, loving and kind – redefine sin so that it means something else, something that somehow God in His mercy will be able to tolerate?

No? Well, sadly, neither have I. But we all need to hear this! And we need to hear it 'loud and long and clear.' Even when we know it and understand it and grasp it firmly, we still need to HEAR it.

Alas, few pastors and leaders seem to know it or understand it. At best, it is but a concept that pops up from time to time in their sermons, but the real meaning is lost. People whose hearts are filled with moral cowardice will never condemn sin for what it is. They know some nice men who are living together as a married couple. They know a lovely woman, the kindest person you could ever meet, who had an abortion. How can we possibly judge them and condemn their sin? Their hearts are full of love. Well, I have news for you. Their hearts are deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked. They are just as corrupt in the eyes of God as the rest of us! They are just as sin-damaged as any man or woman who ever walked the earth. Sin is sin, and we fail them – and hurt them spiritually – when we pretend their sin is somehow acceptable, excusable, or normal. We fail them when we neglect to call sin by its proper name and explain, as best we can, the cleansing mercy of the blood of Christ. We fail them when we step inside their veil of wilful illusion and pretend their man-made morality is okay with God. Because it isn't.

What God cannot do

There are a few things God cannot do. He cannot tolerate sin. He cannot go back on His Word. He cannot fail to fulfil His promises. He cannot lie. And he cannot forgive us unless we repent.

Thankfully, there is something else God cannot do: He cannot refuse His Son when he intercedes on our behalf. When we confess our sins, he is faithful to forgive. He can do this because Jesus paid the price, the full penalty, for our sins. He paid it ALL.

But to receive forgiveness, we must repent.

Several decades ago the church stopped teaching this fundamental truth. The luke-warm Laodicean church has turned its back on the blood of Christ and fallen in love with its own reflection.

We should dwell on these words because they speak so loudly to us today: **“Curse ye, Meroz ...curse ye bitterly...”**.

Jeremy James
Ireland
February 20, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Donald Trump's Allegiance to the Sun God Apollo

by Jeremy James



Most of the wealthy high-fliers in the public sphere in the US have, until recently, been required to show some kind of connection to Christianity. They hate having to do this but it provides them with an essential smokescreen, a social disguise which deflects the vast majority from asking the most obvious question: What do these guys really believe?

Do they believe in God or in one of many gods?

Even though a large percentage of the ultra-rich and political power brokers are Freemasons, it does not occur to most people to ask what this means in spiritual terms. The Masons have long projected the notion that they 'follow' the Bible and that Freemasonry is compatible with Christianity. They have continued to do this with notable success even though numerous books have become available in recent years which prove beyond all doubt that Freemasons, particularly those at the higher levels, despise Christianity and reject outright the idea that Jesus was Christ, the Son of God.

The gods of Freemasonry are the gods of ancient Egypt

The gods of Freemasonry are the gods of ancient Egypt – Osiris, Horus, Isis, Anubis, and the rest. We have shown this over and over again in previous papers. They also worship corresponding personae in the pantheons of Greece and Rome, deities such as Apollo-Helios, Hermes/Mercury, Zeus/Jupiter, Aphrodite/Venus, Artemis/Diana, Athena/Minerva, Eros/Cupid, Nike/Victoria, and so on.

Nike, the goddess of victory, could hardly occupy a place of honor among public monuments in the west under her Greek name without raising suspicions. But the Freemasons exalt her instead under her Roman name, Victoria, which they sometimes transliterate as Victory. Since this is taken by most people to represent an abstract concept rather than an actual pagan deity, the Masons have been able to erect monuments in her honor without appearing to violate the tenets of Christianity.

The Secret Society Cabal

President Trump seems to have made a virtue of not being – as far as anyone can tell – a member of a secret society. But this is just a pose. There are many occult secret societies whose membership is never disclosed. For example, many high-ranking members of the Elite are Rosicrucians, but their affiliation is never revealed.



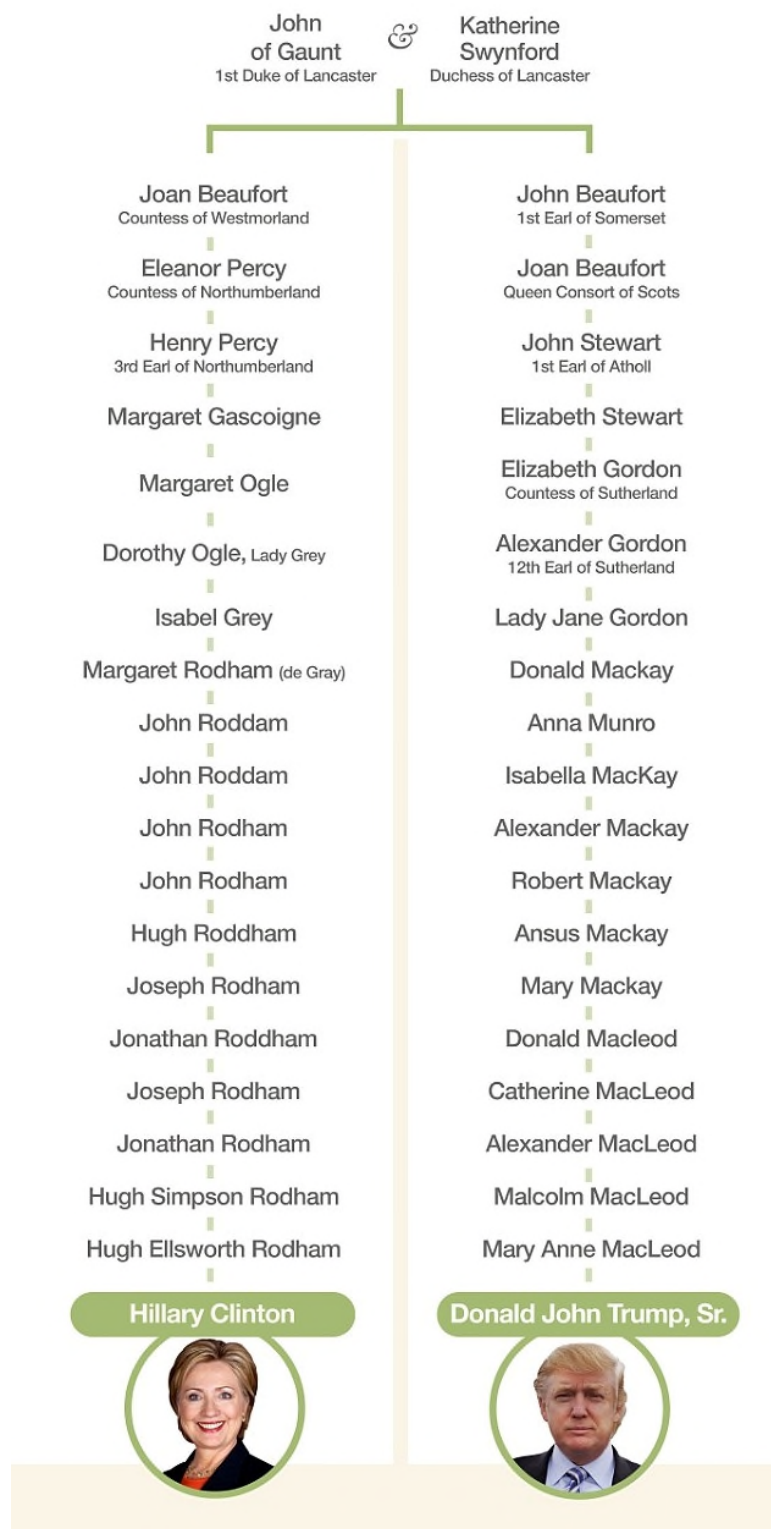
Rosicrucian Temple, Oceanside, California.

Newt Gingrich, former Speaker of the House – the third highest political office in the United States – made the following significant statement during an interview on Fox News on 3 March 2016:

“Now they’re faced with the very real prospect of Donal Trump becoming the leader of the Party and it absolutely drives them crazy....because he’s an outsider. He’s not them. He’s not part of the club. He’s uncontrollable. Aaah, you know, he hasn’t been through the initiation rites. He didn’t belong to the secret society.”

Most commentators thought he was saying that Trump never belonged to any secret society, but that’s not what he said. The secret society to which he was referring was the infamous Skull & Bones at Yale, the one to which some recent U.S. Presidents and Presidential candidates belonged. Trump was not initiated into the Skull & Bones, but there are other esoteric groups to which he could conceivably belong. One only has to look for the evidence. And it’s there.

Chart: The 'royal families' of the U.S. are direct descendants of English and Scottish royalty. The genealogy below shows the bloodline connection between Donald Trump and Hilary Clinton. John of Gaunt, the First Duke of Lancaster, was born in 1340. He was the son of King Edward III and father of King Henry IV. A small number of inter-connected 'royal' families rule America and pass the Presidency back and forth between them.



By the way, it should be noted that Gingrich was effectively admitting on live television that most, if not all, of the top politicians in the US become members of “the club” by going through the initiation rites of an occult, secret society! In the majority of cases it is Freemasonry, but there are others.

The Trump Penthouse on Fifth Avenue

On 10 November, 2015, just after Trump had secured the Republican nomination, the Mail Online carried an article about his exclusive penthouse on Fifth Avenue in New York. It is located on the top three floors of Trump Tower, which is almost 666ft tall. We are asked to believe that the entrance to his penthouse is on the 66th floor, but this is achieved only through some numeric juggling. The building has only 58 floors, not 68. Nonetheless Trump’s penthouse is officially on the “66th floor” because, given the size of the ground floor atrium, Trump saw fit to number the first residential floor as the 30th. By this peculiar device, ten floors were ‘magically’ added, possibly in deference to the occult principle, “As above, so below”.

The penthouse itself has two items which show that Trump identifies himself with, or takes particular inspiration from, the sun god Apollo.

The first is a large reproduction of a painting by, or copied from, Guido Reni (1574-1642) called *Aurora, Goddess of the Dawn, Bringing Forth a New Day*. The original was painted in 1614. The work is clearly the centerpiece in the room, situated between two Masonic-type pillars. It gives pride of place to Apollo, son of Zeus.



This centerpiece is blatantly emblematic of the New World Order, representing the dawning of a new age as the sun god, the false messiah, appears on the scene. Apollo rides his four-horse chariot across the sky in the same way that Ra, accompanied by Osiris, sails his solar barque across the heavens. Throughout the pagan world this is the preeminent task of the gods, to ensure that the sun continues to warm the earth and enables mankind to survive and prosper.



Painting of the sun god Apollo/Helios in Trump's 5th Avenue penthouse

Freemasonry is essentially a solar cult, where Apollo-Helios-Osiris is revered as the most perfect expression or embodiment of the so-called Light-Giver, Lucifer.

The Bible refers to the chariot and horses of the sun god in the second Book of Kings:

“And he [King Josiah] took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the Lord, by the chamber of Nathanmelech the chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.” (2 Kings 23:11)

This wonderful king, Josiah, overthrew the filthy works of darkness that had been erected here and there across the land of Judea. The Word of God tells us specifically that he destroyed the equine statuary that his predecessors had dedicated to the cult of the sun, and that he burned the chariots that were attached to them. Some were even located next to the Temple itself!

So, which god do you think Donald Trump worships? We need to recognize that the “uncontrollable outsider” (per Newt Gingrich) is really a well-connected insider.

If you still have doubts, take a look at his penthouse ceiling – our second exhibit. The following is a detail from a tableau that overlooks a large portion of the main chamber:



Once again, we have Apollo (or Helios) the sun god, in his four-horse chariot, riding across the sky:



Helios / Apollo in his chariot

The Trump penthouse on Fifth Avenue



**Helios (Apollo) in his chariot, a relief sculpture excavated at Troy, 1872
(in a museum in Berlin).**

The figure to the right of Apollo/Helios in the above penthouse photo is probably Phaeton, falling from the sun chariot. He was a son of Helios, born from a dalliance with a mortal. One day he tried to steer the chariot himself but was too inexperienced for the task, lost control and fell to his doom. This myth fits with the Illuminati idea that only the best, and best prepared, of men can become gods.



Two views of Jan Van Eyck, *The Fall of Phaeton*, 1636-38. Museo del Prado, Madrid.

The insiders look after each other

It is very easy to crush the opposition in the construction industry. A great deal of co-operation is required from many business sectors to ensure success, including the banks for funding, planning authorities for approval, newspapers for good press coverage, reputable architectural firms, and the many trades and suppliers needed to ensure timely delivery and high professional standards. When an outsider tries to get a slice of the action, he is easily tripped up. Trump owes his success in the New York real estate scene to his many connections and his membership of the inner circle. He is a fully paid-up member of the ruling elite, with their secret societies, their initiations, and their worship of the sun god in his many guises.

The Elite have put him where he is today to act out a key role in their multi-faceted plan to impose a New World Order. They have written the script and he is now acting out his assigned role.

Donald Trump, the aspiring sun god, is one of the best actors in the business. He wants to emulate Apollo, not Phaeton.

Jeremy James
Ireland
March 3, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

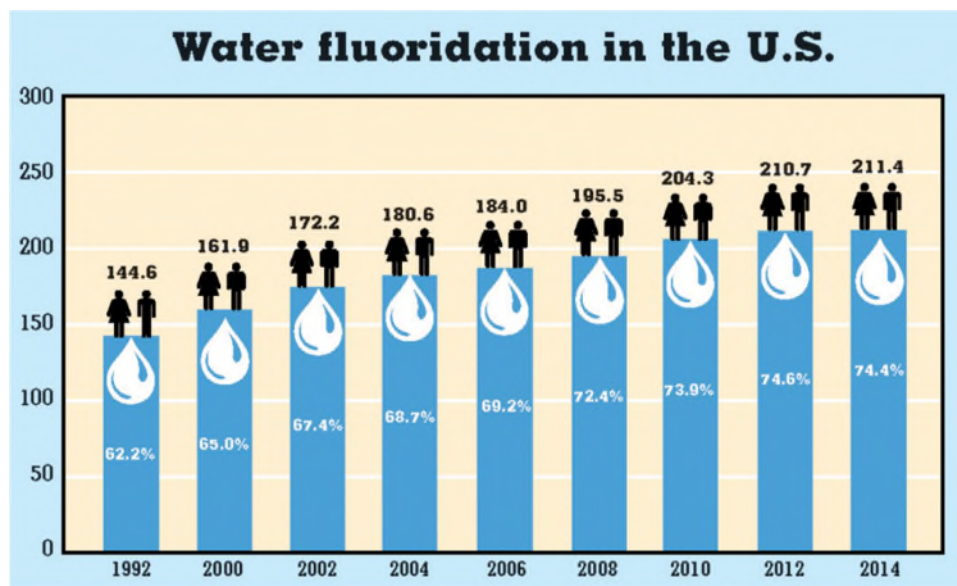
Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Medicated Nation: The Phony Science behind Water Fluoridation

by Jeremy James



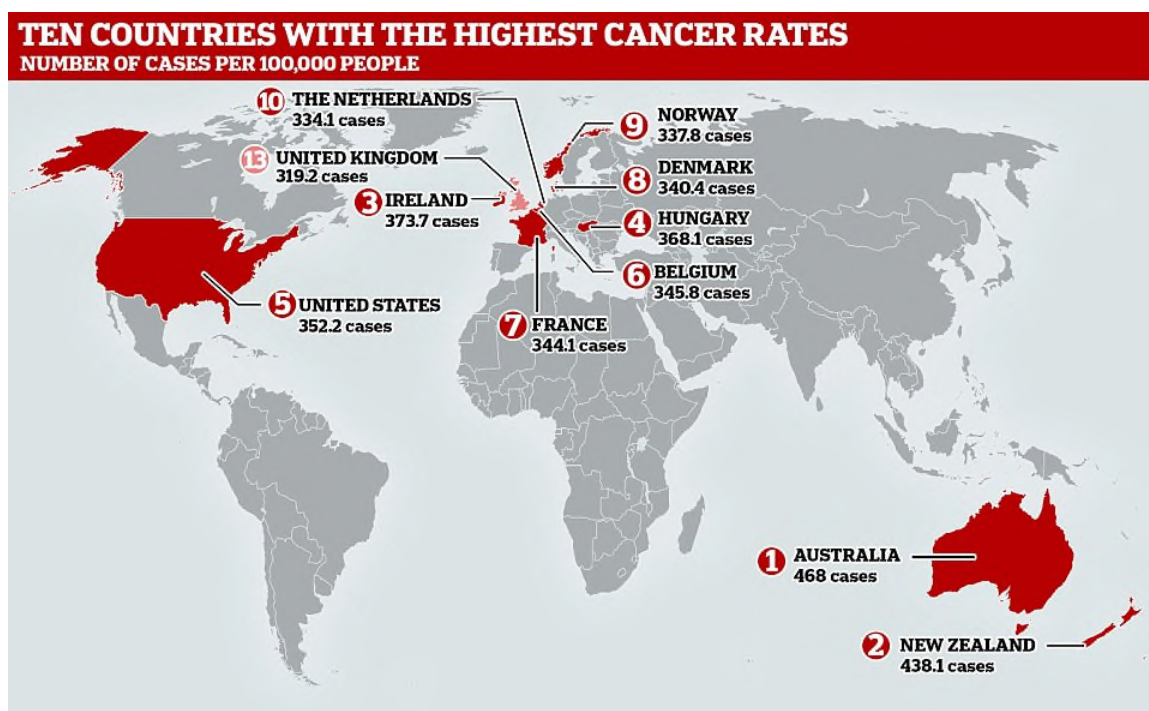
Number of people (in millions) in the U.S. drinking fluoridated water.

We will summarize at the outset the claim we are making in this paper: Despite numerous attempts by the public to have the practice terminated, successive Irish governments have continued to mandate by law the addition of a known neurotoxin, **Hydrofluorosilicic Acid**, to the public water supply. This practice, which began in 1964 and has continued without interruption (using a chemically similar substance) for the past 55 years, is ostensibly justified on health grounds. According to the Government its ingestion into the body in minute amounts contributes significantly to the prevention of tooth decay, particularly among children. Critics, on the other hand, have argued strenuously for many years that, even if this purported benefit could be proven in a scientific and objective way, the deliberate addition of a known neurotoxin to the public water supply, albeit in minute or trace amounts, is adversely affecting other biological processes in the human body and may be causing permanent harm to the health and well-being of our children.

Most countries reject water fluoridation – with good reason

Successive governments have made only token efforts to allay public concern, having failed repeatedly to produce convincing scientific evidence that these deleterious consequences are imaginary. Even though many other countries reject water fluoridation on the grounds that it poses a possible risk to human health, the Irish government continues to make it mandatory. While no official surveys appear to have been conducted, anecdotal evidence strongly suggests that the vast majority of the adult population want this practice terminated.

In the course of this paper we will show that water fluoridation is a potentially harmful practice, that it is tantamount to mass medication, that the scientific literature which purports to justify it is seriously flawed, that the toxic effects of fluoride (even in trace amounts) have long been documented in scientific literature, and that the disparity in public health, under certain headings, between the population of Northern Ireland (which does not practice water fluoridation) and that of the Republic (which is 70% fluoridated), is highly significant.



Source: World Health Organization, 2018.

The top 3 countries – Australia, New Zealand, and Ireland – all have artificially fluoridated water supplies.

Many readers living outside Ireland will also need to consider this question. Over 70% of the U.S. (by population) has a fluoridated public water supply, as have New Zealand and large parts of Australia and Canada. The public water supply in the Midlands of the UK, serving around 10% of the population of England and Wales, is also fluoridated.

Why is this an important issue?

The fluoridation saga in Ireland and elsewhere is of great importance since it raises, not just questions relating to public health – which is immensely important in its own right – but questions regarding democracy and government accountability, the political independence of scientific experts and other professionals, and the extent to which the establishment is able to impose pharmaceutical and therapeutic modalities on the public without authorisation, consultation or valid scientific evidence.

As we have shown in many of our previous papers, phony science is being used by the architects of the New World Order to frame public policy in ways which limit personal freedom and enhance corporate control. Since our educational system instills the belief that ‘science’ is a shorthand way of describing ‘the sum total of objective, observable, measurable, and verifiable propositions about the real world’, it cannot be challenged, except perhaps by trained professionals working in the relevant discipline. It never occurs to most people that a large portion of what passes for science today is nothing more than opinion and speculation expressed in high-sounding academic terms.



We tend to forget, to our peril, that highly intelligent people are capable of framing very convincing lies and will manipulate their intended audience for as long as they can, until somebody has the audacity to ask some obvious questions. The peer review system, which is supposed to ensure a high standard of rigor and professional excellence in any paper submitted for publication in a reputable academic journal, is known to be deeply flawed. Most scientific communities operate like social clubs, with insiders supporting each other and doing all they can to exclude outsiders and co-opt new members.

The medical field deals with a subject of such complexity – the healthy functioning of the human body – that it has long been a haven and breeding ground for charlatans and quacks of the worst kind. Indeed, the ultimate quack is a snake-oil salesman whose product – designed and distilled by angels – purports to cure every type of ailment without causing a single adverse effect.



Grand Rapids, Michigan, 1945

Once an audience allows itself to be seduced by technical language and exotic experimental results, it gets carried along, often to the point where common sense is put to one side. This is certainly true of water fluoridation. The people of America were asked to believe, in 1945, that if a dangerous toxin was added to the public water supply, albeit in tiny amounts, it would greatly improve the dental health of the community AND HAVE NO ADVERSE EFFECTS. Yes, absolutely none. They would accept this claim without hard evidence of any kind, on the mere say-so of its proponents.

Could that actually happen? After all, most Americans at that time were reasonably well educated and were not slow to express an opinion. And yet, as we all know, they let it happen. Despite vocal attempts by a small number of critics to block its introduction, the majority of the population allowed their water supply to be contaminated in this way. Who could possibly object to a magical substance that cured a common and often troublesome health condition without causing any other changes whatever in the human body? And it cost virtually nothing. Only a fool would say no.

The citizens of Grand Rapids, Michigan, were the first recipients of this elixir. Other cities and municipal authorities across America followed suit, so that today over 70 per cent of Americans are drinking from a fluoridated water supply. What effect is this having on their health? No one seems to know for sure (though we will return to this later). Even though many peer-reviewed studies indicate that the effects are **not** beneficial and **possibly** harmful, the entire science behind water fluoridation is hedged about with so many caveats and qualifications, so many self-serving assumptions and clever arguments, that it is virtually impossible for the average person to know whether or not it is safe – even after 70 years of mass medication.

The background to fluoridation in Ireland

In Ireland many have objected strongly to the continuance of this practice, especially as the science behind it is so vague and many important questions have not been answered satisfactorily. Despite several official reports, including those listed here, the public have yet to receive definitive reassurance that the practice is safe:

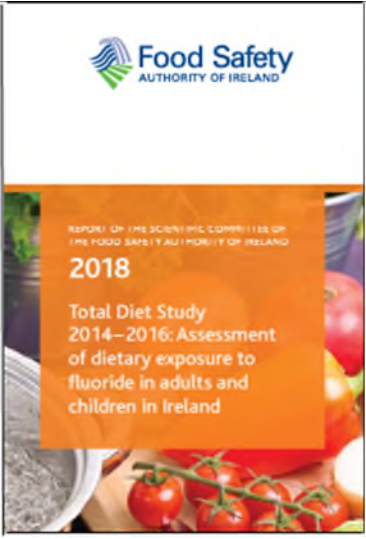
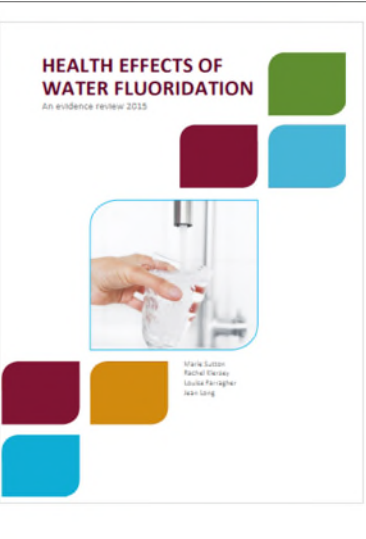
Report of the Forum on Fluoridation 2002,
Dublin 2002 (296 pages)

Health Effects of Water Fluoridation: An Evidence Review
2015

Commissioned by the Department of Health and prepared by the Health Research Board, Dublin 2015 (130 pages)

Total Diet Study 2014–2016: Assessment of Dietary Exposure to Fluoride in Adults and Children in Ireland:

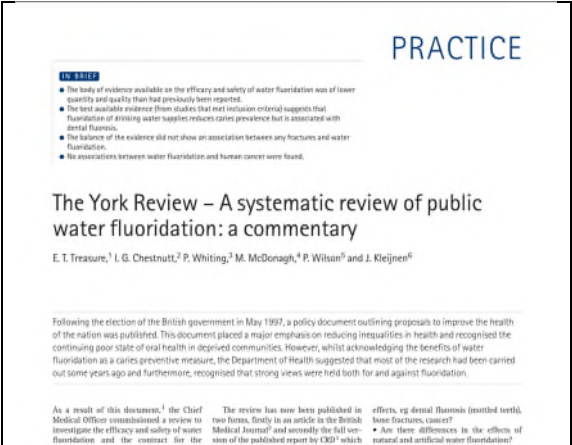
Report of the Scientific Committee of the Food Safety Authority of Ireland, Dublin 2018 (130 pages)

	
<p>“Based on the results of this study, the FSAI Scientific Committee concluded that there is currently no scientific basis for concerns about the safety of children and adults in Ireland from exposure to fluoride from foods and beverages.” (p.4)</p>	<p>“There is no definitive research evidence to support claims of a causal link between fluoride intake and arthritis, but it is known that long-term exposure to high levels of fluoride may cause skeletal fluorosis.” (p.108)</p>

There have also been two major international reports which proponents of fluoridation often cite in their favor. Both claim to have found no “conclusive” proof that fluoridation is responsible for adverse health effects of any kind in humans. The reports, which we cite below, are based, not on original research, but on a comprehensive meta-analysis of all peer-reviewed medical literature in the English language relating to the health effects of fluoride in humans:

McDonagh M *et al.* (2000) ***A Systematic Review of Water Fluoridation***. York: NHS Centre for Reviews and Dissemination, University of York. [Usually referred to as “the York Review”]

National Health and Medical Research Council. (2007) ***A Systematic Review of the Efficacy and Safety of Fluoridation***. Canberra: NHMRC; Australian Government. [Usually regarded as an updated version of the York Review]

 <p>PRACTICE</p> <p>THE YORK REVIEW</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • The body of evidence available on the efficacy and safety of water fluoridation was of lower quantity and quality than had previously been reported. • The best available evidence from studies that met inclusion criteria suggests that fluoridation of drinking water supplies reduces caries prevalence but is associated with dental fluorosis. • The balance of the evidence did not show an association between any fractures and water fluoridation. • No associations between water fluoridation and human cancer were found. <p>The York Review – A systematic review of public water fluoridation: a commentary</p> <p>E. T. Treasure,¹ I. G. Chestnutt,² P. Whiting,³ M. McDonagh,⁴ P. Wilson⁵ and J. Kleijnen⁶</p> <p>Following the election of the British government in May 1997, a policy document outlining proposals to improve the health of the nation was published. This document placed a major emphasis on reducing inequalities in health and recognised the continuing poor state of oral health in deprived communities. However, whilst acknowledging the benefits of water fluoridation as a caries preventive measure, the Department of Health suggested that most of the research had been carried out some years ago and furthermore, recognised that strong views were held both for and against fluoridation.</p> <p>As a result of this document,¹ the Chief Medical Officer commissioned a review to investigate the efficacy and safety of water fluoridation, and the context for the review has now been published in two issues, firstly in an article in the British Medical Journal² and secondly the full version of the published report to CDO³ which effects, eg dental fluorosis (enamel teeth), bone fractures, cancer?</p> <p>• Are there differences in the effects of natural and artificial water fluoridation?</p>	 <p>SUMMARY REVIEW/CARIES</p> <p>A systematic review of the efficacy and safety of fluoridation</p> <p>Australian National Health and Medical Research Council. Canberra: Australian Government; 2007</p> <p>Scope and purpose The systematic review was commissioned by the Australian National Health and Medical Research Council (NHMRC) to evaluate the scientific literature relating to the health effects of fluoride and fluoridation. The systematic review's research questions relate to the caries-reducing benefits and associated potential health risks of providing fluoride systemically (via addition to water, milk and salt) and the use of topical fluoride agents, such as toothpaste, gel, varnish and mouthrinse. Although the review summarises the recent evidence, it does not constitute health policy or clinical practice recommendations.</p> <p>Data sources A literature search was undertaken using the Medline and Embase databases (via www.embase.com). In addition, the Cochrane Systematic Review and Clinical Trial databases were searched to help identify additional systematic reviews and original studies. Because of the</p> <p>Commentary This systematic review of fluoridation is the fourth of the reviews commissioned by the NHMRC in Australia. The first two were carried out in 1985⁴ and 1991⁵ and focused on the effectiveness of water fluoridation. The third one⁶ included a review of fluoride intake from discretionary fluoride supplements in addition to water fluoridation. The third review was published in 1999, and is presently available on the website of Australian Dental Association (www.ada.org.au/app_cmslib/media/lib/0703/m30938_v1_nhmrc%20fluoride.pdf). The fourth review⁷ published in 2007 has once again expanded its scope by including other methods of fluoride delivery, such as milk, salt, toothpaste, gel, varnish and mouthrinse. Fluoride supplements such as drops, chewable tablets and chewing gum tablets have not been explicitly included in the current review, however.</p> <p>The aim of the most recent review was to synthesise the highest level of evidence to answer each clinical question. It should be noted</p>
<p>“With regard to other adverse health effects there was insufficient good quality evidence on any particular outcome to reach conclusions.” – York Review</p>	

The main findings of the York Review, as stated by the Fluoridation Forum (2002), included the following:

The best available evidence from studies on the initiation and discontinuation of water fluoridation suggests that fluoridation does reduce caries prevalence...The degree to which caries was reduced was unclear from the data available.

With regard to possible negative effects the effects on dental fluorosis were the clearest. There was a dose response relationship between water fluoride level and the prevalence of fluorosis. A rate of 12.5 per cent of fluorosis of aesthetic concern was noted in fluoridated areas.

There was no evidence of an association between water fluoridation and cancers. With regard to other adverse health effects there was insufficient good quality evidence on any particular outcome to reach conclusions. The evidence on natural versus artificial fluoride sources was extremely limited and comparisons were not possible for most outcomes.

The reference to “insufficient good quality evidence” is an admission that they simply don’t know whether or not fluoridation is causing adverse health effects. Perhaps it is; perhaps it isn’t.

The Fluoridation Forum 2002

How did the Fluoridation Forum (2002) deal with this issue? In the chapter dealing with ‘The Ethical and Legal Dimension’ (Chapter 13), it made the following unsettling remarks:

The York Report, in which it was reported that the benefit of water fluoridation was less than had been previously thought, was referred to. Gaps in our knowledge in relation to fluoride toxicity were highlighted, particularly in relation to young babies and those with renal problems. On the issue of toxicology, the point was made that if conclusive scientific evidence of harm became available, then the ethical position would alter. [p.137]

Where one might have expected to see expressions of concern about these “gaps in our knowledge”, we find instead a lame acceptance of the status quo, reinforced by the less than soothing assurance that, if ever they have “conclusive scientific evidence of harm,” they will definitely perk up and take action.

<p>■ <i>Fluoride inhibits enzymes that breed acid-producing oral bacteria whose acid eats away tooth enamel. This observation is valid, but some scientists now believe that the harmful impact of fluoride on other useful enzymes far outweighs the beneficial effect on caries prevention.</i></p>	<p>Extract from Fluoride in Water: An Overview, Waterfront Newsletter, Issue No.13, December 1999, UNICEF</p>
<p>UNICEF admits that fluoride is harmful.</p>	

The report of the Health Research Board [HRB] (2015) was more constructive in this regard. Using the two systematic reviews mentioned above, the York Review (2000) and the Australian NHMRC Review (2007), to provide its methodology and a point of departure, it sought to establish whether more recent peer reviewed literature, either alone or in conjunction with earlier research, would address any of the many unanswered questions about the health effects of fluoridation. Among the areas it was concerned to address were “musculoskeletal effects, IQ and neurological manifestations, cancer, cardiovascular disease and other potential health effects.”

In the course of its analysis the HRB report made a number of statements, including the following, which lend support to the popular perception that fluoridation is harmful:

“A number of authors report that there is biological plausibility for linking fluoride to osteosarcoma, as fluoride accumulates in bones and changes the properties of bone.” [p.16]

“On the topic of hypothyroidism there was one primary study. Peckham *et al.*, in an ecological study, found a statistically significant association between water fluoride levels of greater than 0.3 ppm and the prevalence of hypothyroidism in GP practices.” [p.18]

[*Re geographical regions where ground water contains fluoride at levels above 1.5 ppm*] “There are strong suggestions that high levels of naturally occurring fluoride in water may be associated with negative health effects, in particular, skeletal fluorosis and lowering of IQ. In addition, there are some indications that high levels of naturally occurring fluoride in water may also be associated with cardiovascular disease.” [p.18]

“Concerns about fluoride’s effects on the musculoskeletal system focus on bone mass density, skeletal fluorosis and bone fracture. Fluoride is readily incorporated into the crystalline structure of bone, and accumulates over time. Fluoride increases bone density and appears to exacerbate the growth of osteophytes present in the bone and joints, resulting in joint stiffness and pain.” [p.28]



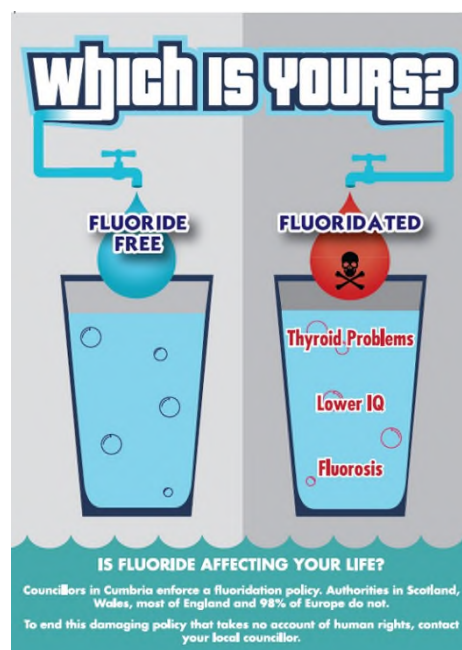
Thyroid

“The existence of biological plausibility in relation to fluoride and bone cancer (mentioned earlier) renders the 2014 Levy *et al.* paper important to this discussion, although it does not examine osteosarcoma specifically... The study has extremely important strengths in that data were from a cohort that was followed longitudinally, and measures of fluoride intake were calculated for each year in individuals rather than relying on population data or long-term recall exposure.” [p.72]

Alas, while acting in good faith, the authors of the report resort time and again to a patronising device which effectively quashes all debate. Whenever a study shows evidence of a real link between water fluoridation and an adverse health outcome, they question the methodology employed (just the authors of the York Report did). In many instances these dismissals are entirely unconvincing. The following quotations are typical of many similar statements found throughout the report:

“Researchers have advanced hypotheses linking fluoride and all-cause cancer incidence or mortality, but there is a dearth of good quality longitudinal research available to affirm or rule out these suggested links.” [p.17]

“Having examined the evidence, and given the paucity of studies of appropriate design, further research would be required in order to provide definitive proof, especially in relation to bone health (osteosarcoma and bone density) and thyroid disease (hypothyroidism).” [p.18]



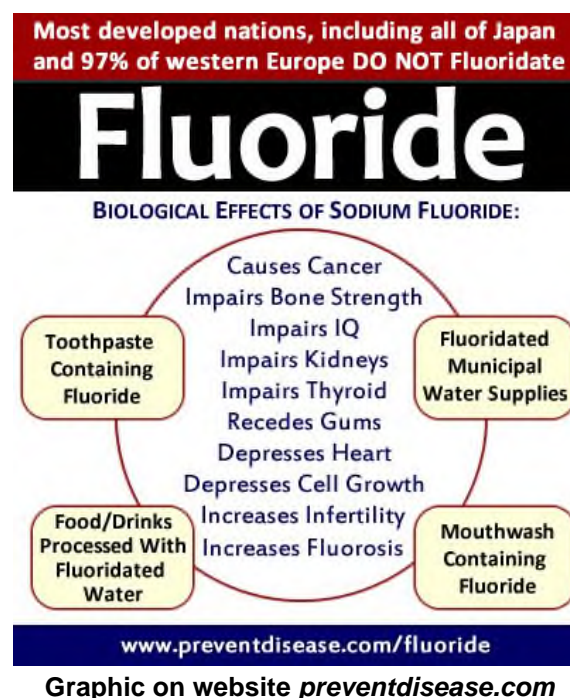
Poster opposing fluoridation in Cumbria, UK.

“The primary limitation of the review is the quality of the research included. Overall, our search indicated that there is a dearth of good quality primary research studies that examine the potential association of human health-related problems with water fluoridation. Many of the studies employed a study design that was unsuitable for inferring causality and many did not employ methods to minimise bias or control for confounders.” [p.24]

“The studies are of low quality in that they do not take full account of other factors that could also cause a lowering of IQ (also called confounders), e.g., nutritional status, socioeconomic status, iodine deficiency, other chemicals in the ground water (arsenic or lead). Apart from the levels of fluoride in the water, these countries are very different from Ireland with respect to climate, nutritional status, and socioeconomic status. Thus, their findings are not applicable to Ireland or other countries with CWF schemes.” [p.43]

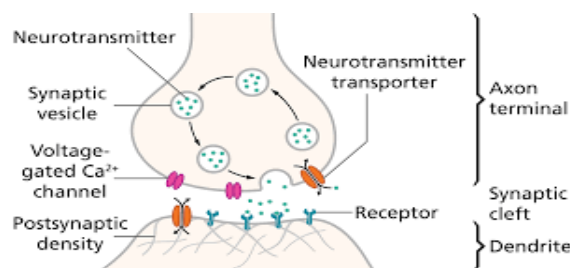
“The HRB authors acknowledge that this study [Peckham *et al.*] suggests that fluoride in water may be linked to the development of hypothyroidism, but observational epidemiological studies (such as cohort and case-control study designs) are required in order to prove causality.” [p.84]

[Note: The study by Peckham *et al.* found a large body of clinical data which revealed that persons living in a fluoridated area were **twice** as likely to suffer from hypothyroidism as those who lived in a non-fluoridated area.]



One of these numerous ‘dismissals’ related to a study by Blaylock and Strunecka in 2009 which sought to identify the underlying mechanism of autistic spectrum disorders. They found evidence that environmental and dietary excitotoxins – notably fluoride, mercury and aluminum – can exacerbate pathological and clinical problems and affect cell signalling, thereby interfering with neurodevelopment and neuronal function. These were especially important findings and deserved to be examined more closely. Instead we were asked by the HRB to accept the following patronising put-down:

“In 2009, Blaylock and Strunecka conducted a review which primarily investigated...the underlying mechanism of the autistic spectrum of disorders. The researchers explored the role of aluminium and fluoride in this process. Approximately four studies are quoted in relation to fluoride. ...The review does not describe either paper selection or the methods used to describe the synthesis of results. Therefore, given this low-quality approach, it is impossible to use these papers to inform evidence.” [p.56]



Neurotransmission.

The HRB report also includes a statement which virtually implies that the burden of proof regarding the safety of fluoridation rests primarily with the ‘opposition’. It is saying in effect that fluoridation is safe, as far as we know, and that concerns regarding toxicity are not to be taken too seriously. While the following does not amount to a political statement, it fits too comfortably with the conventional narrative, and fails to acknowledge that, if the science behind fluoridation is flawed in any respect, the consequences for human health are potentially very serious:

There is opposition, both in Ireland and worldwide, to the practice of artificially fluoridating water supplies. This opposition results from concerns about possible side effects that drinking fluoridated water may cause. This is a very difficult area, as it is impossible to prove beyond doubt – as with any other intervention – that absolutely no negative effects result from its use, and no risk is associated with fluoridation intervention. The scientific evidence can indicate that negative health effects are improbable, but cannot rule them out completely. Many of the concerns about adverse health effects of fluoride result from findings in endemic regions with very high levels (1.5 ppm–10 ppm) of naturally fluoridated water, two to twelve times higher than the levels of fluoride in the water in Ireland (0.6 ppm–0.8 ppm) [p.26-27]

Fluoridation violates all the principles of modern pharmacology. For a tiny benefit, the individual is subjected to a significant unquantifiable risk. The science behind it is ridiculously primitive, while the cavalier manner in which all scientifically grounded objections are pushed aside, no matter how plausible or compelling they may happen to be, is simply not acceptable.

Effects on general health


Fluoridation is assumed to be safe even in the absence of studies which prove that the progressive accumulation of fluoride in bones is completely harmless, or that the progressive calcification of the endocrine glands by fluoride is no cause for concern, or that the impact of fluoride on vital biochemical processes throughout the body – such as enzyme function, cell permeability, or neuronal transmission – is entirely neutral.

Common sense – not to mention the known toxicity of fluoride and its highly reactive chemical properties – would strongly suggest that this could not possibly be the case. After all, what are the odds that a potent neurotoxin could be introduced into the body and cause only one health effect, which just happens to be beneficial? This is quixotic thinking that would tax even the man from La Mancha.

The classification of fluoride as “an essential nutrient” by the World Health Organization must surely count as one of the most cynical and duplicitous ploys in modern medical history. That a major international organization is prepared to make such a blatantly fraudulent claim is evidence that fluoridation is a political issue, not a medical one. It also lends weight to the view that fluoridation is being used, not to improve health, but to produce a weaker, more amenable population.

"I know of absolutely no, and I mean absolutely NO means of prevention, that would save so many lives as simply to stop fluoridation. Or, don't start it where it is otherwise going to be started. There, you might save 30,000 or 40,000 lives a year. Cancer lives ... That's an awful lot of lives a year."

Dr. Dean Burk, Ph.D
(34 Years - The National Cancer Institute)
Judicial Hearing, January 14, 1982



Many studies showing the adverse effect of fluoride on the health of animals are disregarded in any official or government-approved debate on the safety of fluoridation. Given that the toxicity of a very wide range of substances is determined by their effect on animals in a clinically controlled environment, it is impossible to understand why this important source of biochemical information is entirely discounted where fluoride is concerned.

The York Review was unable to make any substantive statement about the impact of fluoride on general human health. Like other reviews and official reports it merely alluded to the need for further study. This approach may be pragmatic from a political perspective but it is not scientific. The “paternalism” which is used to justify a nationwide medical intervention must be shown to have a sound scientific basis. The fluoridation Forum report (2002) actually had the gall to say that “The addition of fluoride to the water supply is a paternalistic intervention by the State to safeguard the dental health of its citizens.” [p.136]

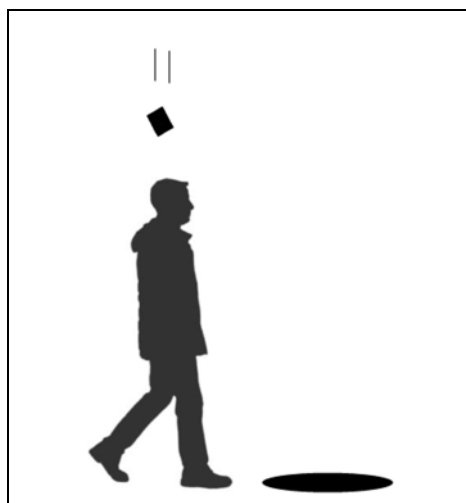
The same report took an equally cavalier attitude to a question which every citizen is entitled to ask and to expect an honest answer: What about the area of uncertainty in science, where it can never be stated categorically that something is completely safe?

Here is how the Forum responded to that question:

“Then it comes down to risk versus benefit. Does the benefit outweigh the risk sufficiently to allow that risk to be tolerated? If the precautionary principle were always followed, then nothing would ever be done. From an ethical viewpoint, risk can be justified if the benefit significantly outweighs the risk.” [p.137]

Numerous scientific studies show that this reply is utter nonsense. Even UNICEF rejects it! We know the risk far outweighs the supposed benefit, particularly as the ‘benefit’ can be achieved just as easily by oral rinsing.

In the absence of robust empirical confirmation that fluoridation is completely safe, the continued addition of this neurotoxic substance to the public water supply must be seen as a large scale experiment on an unwitting population. The precautionary principle, which the forum scoffed at, is a fundamental feature of the Hippocratic oath – which imposes on the medical profession a commitment to “first, do no harm.” Instead we have, perversely, a ‘hypocritical oath’, where a sweeping medical recourse is adopted without any proper understanding of its full implications.



Knowledge gaps can cause serious harm.

The systematic reviews cited above referred to the many “knowledge gaps” in relation to fluoridation and its health effects. To their shame they failed to enumerate the potential consequences of these gaps or to highlight their significance. They did not even concede that these “knowledge gaps” are equivalent to ignorance, and ignorance in such matters – where human health is directly affected – is a potential cause of harm.

Prescription Drugs

One of these gaps, in this instance a startling gap, relates to the extent if any to which fluoride interacts with prescription drugs. This is especially important in relation to prescription drugs which contain fluoride. As it happens a wide range of pharmaceutical substances which have a psychotropic or neurological effect contain fluoride. These include certain anaesthetics, analgesics, sedatives, antidepressants, and antipsychotics. Fluoride is also present in certain antibiotics.

The medical profession is heavily influenced, if not controlled, by the pharmaceutical industry. Good quality research requires funding. Reliable funding, as well as access to suitable facilities, is normally required for any medical study that is designed to prove a causal connection between two or more variables. The institutions which dispense these funds are generally able to decide which studies and research topics merit the most attention. So, **unless** pharmaceutical companies and state-controlled institutions want to find a possible causal connection between fluoride and adverse health effects in humans, no studies of this kind will receive the necessary funding. It's that simple.

Dosage Level

In a phony science laced around with pseudo-facts of every kind, perhaps the most obvious deception of all relates to dosage. What is the ‘safe’ level of fluoride dosage and how does one ensure that everybody receives the right daily amount? The so-called ‘safe’ level was chosen arbitrarily by the early champions of fluoridation. There is no known safe level because no objective, double-blind studies using a control group were ever conducted to determine what it was – or whether it even existed.



As many medical professionals have pointed out, fluoride is a poison which is not naturally present in any chemical process in the human body. In that regard it is similar to mercury, lead and aluminum. There is no 'safe' level of mercury because mercury is a poison which has no natural function in the human body. The same is true of lead and aluminum. So we should hardly be surprised if another potent toxic substance – fluoride – has no safe level in the human body. When these toxins enter the body, our immune system immediately tries to neutralize and expel them.

Even if one were to accept the so-called 'safe' level chosen arbitrarily by its proponents and endorsed by the World Health Organization, there is no secure and reliable method of ensuring that this dosage level is never exceeded. The toxicity of fluoride is so great that the 'safe' level has been set at just 1.5 parts per million, while the 'recommended' level of public water fluoridation is currently set in the range 0.6-0.8 parts per million. The scientific establishment accepts that, where the dosage routinely exceeds 1.5 parts per million, adverse health effects may be expected. But how does this 'one size fits all' approach work for all individuals in a population when account is taken of the many factors that affect absorption? How does it take account of individual susceptibility? The answer – it doesn't.

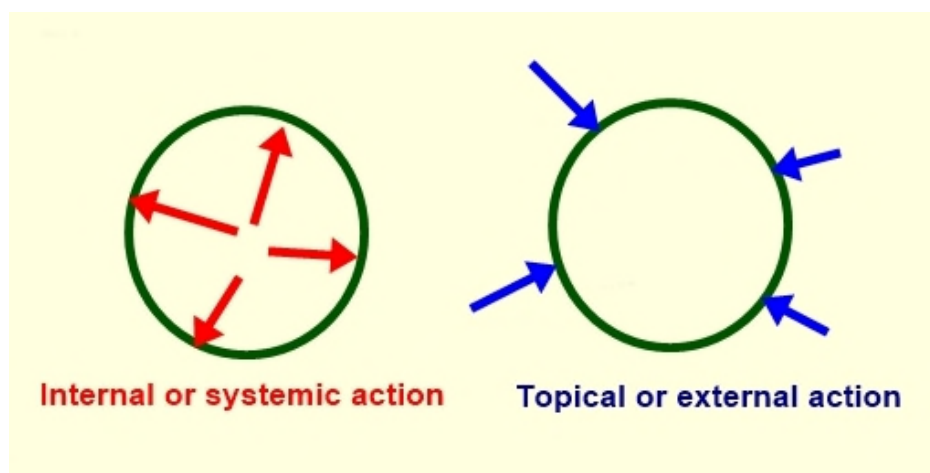
A person whose kidney does not function normally will absorb fluorine above the 'safe' dosage level, as will any chronically ill person whose immune system is below par. A person with a high fluid intake – such as an athlete, a diabetic, or an infant fed on reconstituted formula milk – will exceed the 'safe' level, as will anyone who consumes food that already contains the 'safe' level of fluorine. The dosage level of 1.5 ppm has been set by reference to adults only. The corresponding 'safe' level for an infant in the womb, a newborn, or a young child is unknown. It should be remembered that a newborn baby does not have a fully functioning immune system but relies for several months on the antibodies supplied by his or her mother. Just how effectively will its little body dispose of excess fluoride? We don't know. Or what effect will the fluoride ions have on its neurological development? Again, we don't know.



Naturally occurring sources of fluoride

There is also another important factor which the supporters of fluoridation are reluctant to highlight. This is the question of naturally occurring fluoride and its impact on human health. They like to argue that, since fluoride is found in concentrations exceeding 1.5 ppm in ground water in certain parts of the world, it should be regarded as ‘natural’ when ingested in minute quantities. In fact the WHO even defines fluorine as an essential nutrient, much like a vitamin. No matter how one looks at it, this is absurd. There is no scientific evidence whatever to suggest that fluoride is a nutrient in any sense of the term.

Fluoride simply has the freakish property of slowing the rate of tooth decay in humans by a small degree. It achieves this, not by supplying the body with an essential nutrient, but by interfering topically with the mineralization of tooth enamel and hampering the proliferation of acid-forming bacteria by interfering with their enzymes. It does this because it is poisonous and because it is highly reactive. There is nothing nutritional about this activity. (We will return to the topical action of fluoride in a moment.)



Since fluoride occurs above the so-called ‘safe’ level in ground water in certain geographical regions, the proponents of fluoridation try to maintain that its impact on the human body is identical in those circumstances with its impact via fluoridation. But this has never been proven. Many studies have shown that the rate of absorption of fluoride in humans, as well as its deposition in soft tissue, is affected in part by its chemical structure. It can bind into molecular forms in an extraordinary number of ways and may not necessarily have the same effect in its natural forms as it has when delivered via the standard fluoridation protocol known as hydrofluorosilicic acid (H_2SiF_6). This substance releases free fluoride ions which bond easily with virtually any other element or compound in the human body. All they need is a positively charged ion to latch on to. Generally speaking naturally occurring fluoride does not appear to have this level of potency. The Fluoride Total Diet Study 2014-2016 (Dublin, 2018), which we have already cited, confirmed this:

“In this study, it was also assumed that fluoride present in food is 100% bioavailable to the human body, which has been shown to not always be the case. This is because the extent of absorption is influenced by concomitant food intake, stomach acidity and the chemical form of fluoride (Cerklewski, 1997; Trautner and Einwag, 1989; Warneke and Setnikar, 1993; Ekstrand and Ehrnebo, 1979; Patz *et al*, 1977; Shulman and Vallejo, 1990; Chan, 2014).” [p.33] [*emphasis added*]

The fluoride ‘mechanism’

We will now address a factor which, if it had been discussed at an earlier stage, would have made every subsequent argument superfluous. This factor is so remarkable and so detrimental to the ‘science’ of fluoridation that, by itself, it completely repudiates the arguments that have been used to justify it.

When it was first introduced in 1945, fluoridation was believed to deliver a therapeutic benefit by its absorption into the human body and its subsequent availability, presumably via the bloodstream, to remineralize dental enamel. This proposed mechanism went unchallenged for decades. It is now known to be false. The so-called therapeutic benefit of fluoride is entirely topical, being conferred by the action of fluoride ions on the outer surface of tooth enamel and by its impact on acid-producing bacteria in the mouth. Its value, internally, is NIL.

How do we know? Well, we should have suspected this as far back as 1972, if not earlier. To its shame the Fluoridation Forum Report (2002) stated the following:

Fluoride Mouth-Rinsing

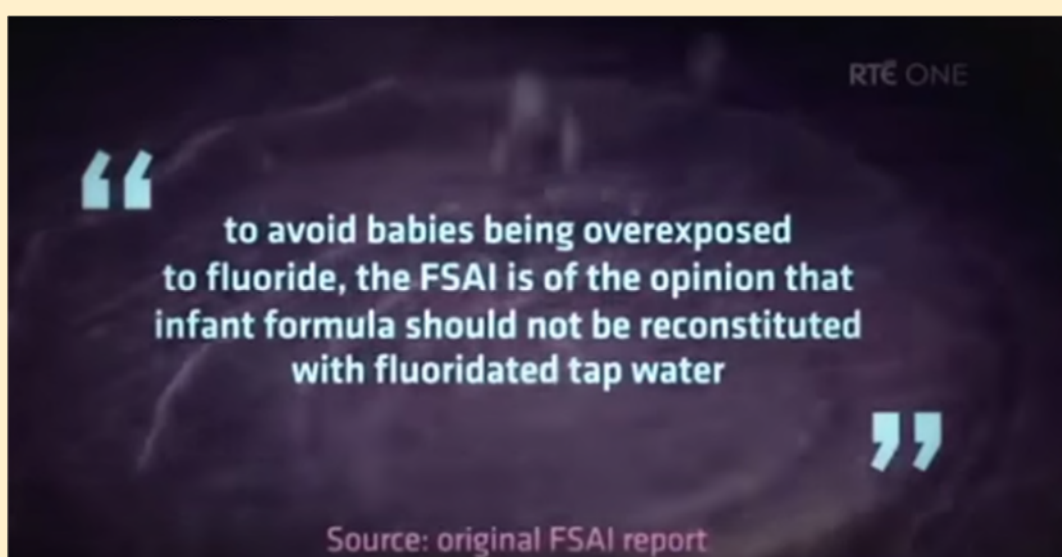
Daily, weekly and fortnightly fluoride mouth-rinsing schemes have been used as public health and individual based programmes. These programmes have been shown to be effective. Currently in Ireland there are approximately 30,000 children in 500 schools participating in fortnightly mouth-rinsing programmes.

It has been shown that these mouth-rinsing programmes are almost as effective as water fluoridation. However, since they are school-based they are not effective in older age groups. Also the cost effectiveness of these programmes is questionable when compared with water fluoridation.

One may need to read this twice! The experts admitted in 2002 that water fluoridation is completely unnecessary, that the action is topical and can be achieved just as easily by mouth-rinsing every two weeks. They also admit that the target group – children whose teeth are still erupting and in formation – can be treated separately without having to medicate the entire nation!

Cover-up

RTE television broadcast a program on water fluoridation on 7 October, 2013, in which it revealed that the Fluoridation Forum 2002 deliberately suppressed a recommendation by the Scientific Committee of the Food Safety Authority of Ireland (FSAI) that fluoridated water not be used to reconstitute infant formula. Here is a screen shot from the program:



This important recommendation was ignored by the Forum and its existence came to public attention **ONLY** when concerned citizens obtained copies of the relevant minutes under the Freedom of Information Act.

The FSAI subsequently withdrew its recommendation, maintaining that it had been included in its report before the views of all members of the Scientific Committee had been obtained.

In its issue of June/July 2012, *The Journal of the Irish Dental Association* – which supports water fluoridation – reported as follows on a study conducted in Fermoy, Co Cork in the early 70s:

The Fermoy Mouth Rinse Study – 1970-1974

The special unit in the Cork Dental School was also charged with investigating other methods of bringing the benefits of fluoride to populations where water fluoridation was not feasible. The Fermoy mouth rinse study commenced in 1970 (Collins and O'Mullane, 1972). It was designed to test the hypothesis that a fortnightly two-and-a-half minute rinse with a 0.2% solution of sodium fluoride would reduce the incidences of dental caries in children aged seven, eight, nine and 10 attending primary schools in Fermoy, Co. Cork, which was a non-fluoridated area at the time.

A pre-baseline dental status examination of the consenting children was carried out in April 1970, in which the teeth present were recorded. Caries was not recorded at this examination. Four months after this examination a similar examination was carried out on the same children, in which newly erupted teeth, i.e. teeth that erupted during the four-month period, were recorded. Clinical and radiographic caries examinations were undertaken using criteria based on those described by Backer Dirks *et al.* (1950). Children were then allocated to study and control groups on the basis of these newly erupted teeth so that an equal number of comparable teeth were included in each group. Teeth erupting during the trial were also noted and the incidence of caries in these teeth was also compared. A total of 74 rinsing sessions were conducted during the four-year period of the study. The rinsing sessions and subsequent examinations were double blind. Children in the study group rinsed with 10ccs of a 0.2% solution of sodium fluoride and children in the control group rinsed with 10ccs of distilled water.

The results showed a highly significant reduction in the incidence of dental caries in newly erupted teeth in the study group over the control group over the four-year period of the study (Mageean and Holland, 1977).

So, the Minister of Health in Ireland has known for decades that water fluoridation is completely unnecessary, that a perfectly safe alternative exists, and that the mass medication of the general population is little more than a social experiment with no scientific justification whatever.

Smoke and Mirrors = Deception

The Fluoridation Forum (2002) tried to get around this by cynically suggesting that fluoride may have some, as yet unproven, systemic value:

“The mode of action of fluoride in preventing and controlling dental decay has been clarified in recent years. Researchers agree that the anti-caries effects of fluoride are almost exclusively, but not necessarily entirely, topical. The possibility of a systemic effect on dental decay is less clear and is still being investigated.” [p.104]

This is all smoke and mirrors, not science. The people of Ireland are being fobbed off in a most despicable manner.

There is now a real possibility that the government of Ireland will be sued for exposing the public, and particularly our children, to a fraudulent and blatantly unscientific program of mass medication, and in doing so risking harm to the general population and misleading the public as to the true nature of water fluoridation.



General Health in Republic of Ireland v Northern Ireland

In 2001 the National Institute of Health in Ireland published a valuable report outlining the statistical disparities between the general health of the populations of Northern Ireland (which is not fluoridated) and the Republic of Ireland. A comparison was also made with a combined bloc of 15 EU Member States (which are over 97% non-fluoridated) – Austria, Belgium, Denmark, Finland, France, Germany, Greece, Ireland, Italy, Luxembourg, Netherlands, Portugal, Spain, Sweden, and the United Kingdom.

Under the title ***Inequalities in Mortality 1989-1998***, the study compared official statistics of mortality using the European Shortlist Cause of Death Categories. [All mortality rates are annual rates expressed as the number of deaths per 100,000 of the population per year.]

It revealed two major disease categories where the incidence in the Republic of Ireland was remarkably higher than the rate in Northern Ireland – see [table](#) below. It also exceeded in both categories the incidence in the bloc of 15 EU countries. The population in the north of the island of Ireland is genetically very similar (if not broadly identical) to the population in the south. Both regions also have a very similar climate and diet, and very similar systems of health care. The most obvious difference between the two is that the public water supply in the Republic is fluoridated, while the supply in the North is not.

		Northern Ireland %	EU-15 %	Republic of Ireland %
Diseases of the Nervous System and the Sense Organs [eyes & ears]	Male	12.8	15.8	18.4
	Female	9.9	11.2	14.6
Diseases of the Musculoskeleton System / Connective Tissue	Male	1.7	2.3	3.7
	Female	2.4	3.4	5.6

While the report made no reference to water fluoridation, it is reasonable to assume that the fluoridation of the water supply in the Republic may have contributed to the marked disparity in mortality between the two regions under these categories. We would also note that, while the figures relate only to mortality, they imply a significantly higher level of morbidity in the Republic within these disease categories. In other words, compared to Northern Ireland, far more people in the Republic are falling ill and suffering accordingly, perhaps for many years or decades, before they eventually succumb to these diseases. We are discussing, not just cause of death, but overall quality of life.

In light of this we cite once again a passage from the HRB report (2015) which confirms that many in the medical profession in Ireland already suspect that water fluoridation is causing the high levels of rheumatoid arthritis and osteoarthritis that the country has been witnessing in recent decades:

Concerns about fluoride's effects on the musculoskeletal system focus on bone mass density, skeletal fluorosis and bone fracture. Fluoride is readily incorporated into the crystalline structure of bone, and accumulates over time. Fluoride increases bone density and appears to exacerbate the growth of osteophytes present in the bone and joints, resulting in joint stiffness and pain. [p.28]

Report of the U.S. National Research Council 2006

In 2006 the National Research Council in the U.S. published a lengthy report – 469 pages – which examined the water fluoridation standards approved by the Environmental Protection Agency: **Fluoride in Drinking Water: A Scientific Review of EPA's Standards.**

The Council described its work as follows:

The **National Research Council** was organized by the National Academy of Sciences in 1916 to associate the broad community of science and technology with the Academy's purposes of furthering knowledge and advising the federal government. Functioning in accordance with general policies determined by the Academy, the Council has become the principal operating agency of both the National Academy of Sciences and the National Academy of Engineering in providing services to the government, the public, and the scientific and engineering communities. The Council is administered jointly by both Academies and the Institute of Medicine.

It is a prestigious organization with a reputation for scientific excellence and objectivity. It took the unusual step of circulating its report in draft form to a number of independent scientists for "candid and critical comments":

"This report has been reviewed in draft form by individuals chosen for their diverse perspectives and technical expertise, in accordance with procedures approved by the NRC's Report Review Committee. The purpose of this independent review is to provide candid and critical comments that will assist the institution in making its published report as sound as possible and to ensure that the report meets institutional standards for objectivity, evidence, and responsiveness to the study charge."

We present below some verbatim extracts from the report under a range of headings. Read them and weep:

Human Cognitive Abilities

In assessing the potential health effects of fluoride between 2-4 mg/L, the committee found three studies of human populations exposed at those concentrations in drinking water that were useful for informing its assessment of potential neurologic effects. These studies were conducted in different areas of China, where fluoride concentrations ranged from 2.5-4 mg/L. Comparisons were made between the IQs of children from those populations with children exposed to lower concentration of fluoride ranging from 0.4-1 mg/L. The studies reported that while modal IQ scores were unchanged, the average IQ scores were lower in the more highly exposed children. This was due to fewer children in the high IQ range. While the studies lacked sufficient detail for the committee to fully assess their quality and their relevance to U.S. populations, the consistency of the collective results warrant additional research on the effects of fluoride on intelligence. Investigation of other mental and physiological alterations reported in the case study literature, including mental confusion and lethargy, should also be investigated. [p.185]

Fluorosilicates

As noted in Chapter 2, exposure to fluorosilicates could occur under some conditions. There are reports that such chemicals enhance the uptake of lead into the body and brain, whereas NaF does not. Further research is needed to elucidate how fluorosilicates might have different biological effects from fluoride salts. [p.186] [Note: The Irish fluoridation process produces fluorosilicates.]

Neurochemical and Biochemical Changes

Lipids and phospholipids, phosphohydrolases and phospholipase D, and protein content have been shown to be reduced in the brains of laboratory animals subsequent to fluoride exposure. The greatest changes were found in phosphatidylethanolamine, phosphotidylcholine, and phosphotidylserine. Fluorides also inhibit the activity of cholinesterases, including acetylcholinesterase. Recently, the number of receptors for acetylcholine has been found to be reduced in regions of the brain thought to be most important for mental stability and for adequate retrieval of memories.

...Not only do fluorides affect transmitter concentrations and functions but also are involved in the regulation of glucagons, prostaglandins, and a number of central nervous system peptides, including vasopressin, endogenous opioids, and other hypothalamic peptides...

Fluorides also increase the production of free radicals in the brain through several different biological pathways. These changes have a bearing on the possibility that fluorides act to increase the risk of developing Alzheimer's disease. Today, the disruption of aerobic metabolism in the brain, a reduction of effectiveness of acetylcholine as a transmitter, and an increase in free radicals are thought to be causative factors for this disease. More research is needed to clarify fluoride's biochemical effects on the brain. [p.186]

Effects on the Endocrine System

...Although fluoride does not accumulate significantly in most soft tissue (as compared to bones and teeth), several older studies found that fluoride concentrations in thyroid tissue generally exceed those in most other tissue except kidney (e.g., Chang et al. 1934; Hein et al. 1954, 1956); more recent information with improved analytic methods for fluoride was not located... [p.190]

Pineal Gland Calcification

...As with other calcifying tissues, the pineal gland can accumulate fluoride (Luke 1997, 2001). Fluoride has been shown to be present in the pineal glands of older people (14-875 mg of fluoride per kg of gland in persons aged 72-100 years), with the fluoride concentrations being positively related to the calcium concentrations in the pineal gland, but not to the bone fluoride, suggesting that pineal fluoride is not necessarily a function of cumulative fluoride exposure of the individual (Luke 1997, 2001). Fluoride has not been measured in the pineal glands of children or young adults, nor has there been any investigation of the relationship between pineal fluoride concentrations and either recent or cumulative fluoride intakes. [p.212]

Discussion (Pineal Function)

Whether fluoride exposure causes decreased nocturnal melatonin production or altered circadian rhythm of melatonin production in humans has not been investigated. As described above, fluoride is likely to cause decreased melatonin production and to have other effects on normal pineal function, which in turn could contribute to a variety of effects in humans. Actual effects in any individual depend on age, sex, and probably other factors, although at present the mechanisms are not fully understood. [p.214]

Discussion (Other Endocrine Function)

More than one mechanism for diabetes or impaired glucose tolerance exists in humans, and a variety of responses to fluoride are in keeping with variability among strains of experimental animals and among the human population. The conclusion from the available studies is that sufficient fluoride exposure appears to bring about increases in blood glucose or impaired glucose tolerance in some individuals and to increase the severity of some types of diabetes. In general, impaired glucose metabolism appears to be associated with serum or plasma fluoride concentrations of about 0.1 mg/L or greater in both animals and humans (Rigalli et al. 1990, 1995; Trivedi et al. 1993; de al Sota et al. 1997). In addition, diabetic individuals will often have higher than normal water intake, and consequently, will have higher than normal fluoride intake for a given concentration of fluoride in drinking water. An estimated 16-20 million people in the U.S. have diabetes mellitus (Brownlee et al. 2002; Buse et al. 2002; American Diabetes Association 2004; Chapter 2); therefore, any role of fluoride exposure in the development of impaired glucose metabolism or diabetes is potentially significant. [p.217]

Thyroid Function

The recent decline in iodine intake in the United States (CDC 2002d; Larsen et al. 2002) could contribute to increased toxicity of fluoride for some individuals. [p.218]

Parathyroid Function

In humans, depending on the calcium intake, elevated concentrations of PTH [parathyroid hormone] are routinely found at fluoride exposures of 0.4-0.6 mg/kg/day and at exposures as low as 0.15 mg/kg/day in some individuals (Table 8-2)...

As with calcitonin, it is not clear whether altered parathyroid function is a direct or indirect result of fluoride exposure. An indirect effect of fluoride by causing an increased requirement for calcium is probable, but direct effects could occur as well. Also, although most individuals with skeletal fluorosis appear to have elevated PTH, it is not clear whether parathyroid function is affected before development of skeletal fluorosis or at lower concentrations of fluoride exposure than those associated with skeletal fluorosis. [p.221]

[Response to Fluoride Exposures]

Variability in response to fluoride exposures could be due to differences in genetic background, age, sex, nutrient intake (e.g., calcium, iodine, selenium), general dietary status, or other factors. Intake of nutrients such as calcium and iodine often is not reported in studies of fluoride effects. The effects of fluoride on thyroid function, for instance, might depend on whether iodine intake is low, adequate, or high, or whether dietary selenium is adequate. Dietary calcium affects the absorption of fluoride (Chapter 3); in addition, fluoride causes an increase in the dietary requirements for calcium, and insufficient calcium intake increases fluoride toxicity. Available information now indicates a role for aluminum in the interaction of fluoride on the second messenger system; thus, differences in aluminum exposure might explain some of the differences in response to fluoride exposures among individuals and populations.

The clinical significance of fluoride-related endocrine effects requires further attention. For example, most studies have not mentioned the clinical significance for individuals of hormone values out of the normal range, and some studies have been limited to consideration of “healthy” individuals. As discussed in the various sections of this chapter, recent work on borderline hormonal imbalances and endocrine-disrupting chemicals indicates that significant adverse health effects, or an increased risk for development of clearly adverse health outcomes, could be associated with seemingly mild imbalances or perturbations in hormone concentrations (Brucker-Davis et al. 2001)... In summary, evidence of several types indicates that fluoride affects normal endocrine function or response; the effects of the fluoride-induced changes vary in degree and kind in different individuals. Fluoride is therefore an endocrine disruptor in the broad sense of altering normal endocrine function or response, although probably not in the sense of mimicking a normal hormone. [p.222-3]

Because fluoride is a known inhibitor of several metabolic intracellular enzymes, it is not surprising that, at very high exposures, there is cell death and desquamation of the GI gut epithelium wall. [p.236]

The Renal System

The kidney is the organ responsible for excreting most of the fluoride. It is exposed to concentrations of fluoride about five times higher than in other organs, as the tissue/plasma ratio for the kidney is approximately 5 to 1, at least in the rat (Whitford 1996). Kidneys in humans may be exposed to lower fluoride concentrations than in rats. Human kidneys, nevertheless, have to concentrate fluoride as much as 50-fold from plasma to urine. Portions of the renal system may therefore be at higher risk of fluoride toxicity than most soft tissues. [p.236]

Early water fluoridation studies did not carefully assess changes in renal function. It has long been suspected that fluoride, even at concentrations below 1.2 mg/L in drinking water, over the years can increase the risk for renal calculi (kidney stones). [p.236]

Cellular Immunity

Fluoride, usually in the millimolar range, has a number of effects on immune cells, including polymorphonuclear leukocytes, lymphocytes, and neutrophils... Fluoride also augments the inflammatory response to irritants... There is no question that fluoride can affect the cells involved in providing immune responses. [p.250]

Any sensible person would be unnerved by these scientific observations. They have been made by professionals who are fully familiar with the nature and health effects of fluoride – and, frankly, they are damning. Why this report has been largely ignored by the international community is impossible to fathom.

If we thread together just a few ‘quotable quotes’ from the above extracts, which show beyond all doubt the potentially poisonous impact of fluoride on human health, we are entitled to ask whether our government is insane (or merely grossly irresponsible) when it fluoridates the public water supply:

“the consistency of the collective results warrant additional research on the effects of fluoride on intelligence...There are reports that such chemicals [fluorosilicates] enhance the uptake of lead into the body and brain, whereas NaF does not...Not only do fluorides affect transmitter concentrations and functions but also are involved in the regulation of glucagons, prostaglandins, and a number of central nervous system peptides...Fluorides also increase the production of free radicals in the brain through several different biological pathways. These changes have a bearing on the possibility that fluorides act to increase the risk of developing Alzheimer’s disease....As with other calcifying tissues, the pineal gland can accumulate fluoride...fluoride is likely to cause decreased melatonin production and to have other effects on normal pineal function, which in turn could contribute to a variety of effects in humans...In general, impaired glucose metabolism appears to be associated with serum or plasma fluoride concentrations of about 0.1 mg/L or greater in both animals and humans...

therefore, any role of fluoride exposure in the development of impaired glucose metabolism or diabetes is potentially significant...fluoride causes an increase in the dietary requirements for calcium, and insufficient calcium intake increases fluoride toxicity...The clinical significance of fluoride-related endocrine effects requires further attention...Fluoride is therefore an endocrine disruptor in the broad sense of altering normal endocrine function or response, although probably not in the sense of mimicking a normal hormone...fluoride is a known inhibitor of several metabolic intracellular enzymes...[The kidney] is exposed to concentrations of fluoride about five times higher than in other organs...Fluoride also augments the inflammatory response to irritants... There is no question that fluoride can affect the cells involved in providing immune responses.”

“Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity... They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?” – Psalm 64

CONCLUSION

Fluoride is a potent neurotoxin which is harmful to human health. Even when ingested in seemingly miniscule amounts – less than 1 ppm – it can accumulate in the body and cause adverse health effects over time. Numerous peer reviewed studies have proven this to be the case. It has been shown to be implicated, either directly or indirectly, in a wide range of adverse health conditions including arthritis, diabetes, endocrine disorders, sleep disorders, neurological problems and, most disturbing of all, Alzheimer’s Disease. It interferes with intracellular enzymes, alters normal endocrine function, weakens the structural integrity of the bones, calcifies the pineal and other glands, places an excessive burden on the kidneys, affects blood glucose, and alters immune cells and immune system response. There are also indications that it may act synergistically with other toxins, such as lead, and magnify their effect. Despite the widespread use of prescription medications which contain fluorine molecules, there is virtually no clinical evidence to show that water fluoridation is not having a detrimental effect on the efficacy of these drugs or producing harmful metabolites. Several studies have also shown that water fluoridation can affect IQ levels.

The Irish authorities have examined the role of fluoride in the public water supply but have consistently downplayed the known adverse health effects of fluoride, mostly by questioning the methodology used in determining those effects and by setting a standard of evidence – conclusive proof of a causal connection between fluoridation and adverse health outcomes – which contrasts starkly with the paucity of evidence put forward by the authorities to prove that fluoridation is safe.

Irish Governments have been engaging in systematic deception

The Irish government has also known for some time that the purported therapeutic benefit of fluoridation derives, not from the ingestion of fluoridated water, but almost exclusively from its topical application. They have also known for some time that oral rinsing with a mildly fluoridated solution of water every couple of weeks achieves virtually the same health outcome. So, even though the Minister for Health is aware that water fluoridation, and the concomitant mass medication of 70 percent of the Irish population, is entirely unnecessary, the Government has continued to add this toxic substance to the public water supply.

By any reckoning, this is a serious abuse of political power.

A scandalous disregard for the evidence

Our paper has also shown that the claim that there is no proven causal connection between fluoridation and chronic ill health is FALSE. The report of the Health Research Board (2015) admitted that fluoridation will produce a build-up of fluoride in the bones which can result in “joint stiffness and pain” (arthritis). The comparative study of mortality rates in Ireland and Northern Ireland show that fluoridation is almost certainly implicated in the remarkably high incidence of certain disease categories in the Republic and responsible for higher rates of mortality. The report of the U.S. National Research Council (2006) noted a causal connection between fluoride and a range of adverse health effects, even where fluoride is in concentrations well within the approved ‘safe’ limit. It also outlined in some cases the likely biochemical mechanism that caused the adverse effect. The report of the Health Research Board (2015) also cited an important study in the U.K (Peckham *et al*, 2015) which showed that the incidence of hypothyroidism was twice as high in regions where the public water supply was fluoridated.

We call on the Minister and CMO to act responsibly

We call on the Minister of Health and the Chief Medical Officer at the Department of Health to immediately terminate the fluoridation of the public water supply. They should be prepared to do this if for no other reason than to avoid the substantial future cost to the Exchequer from the lawsuits that are certain to be taken by aggrieved members of the public. The ‘science’ behind fluoridation is obviously bogus and the continuation of existing policy has no credible basis on health grounds, particularly as a perfectly satisfactory alternative exists (fortnightly oral rinsing).

We would point out that failure by the Minister and the CMO to act immediately and responsibly in this matter could leave them open before the courts to a charge of professional negligence.

Jeremy James
Ireland
March 12, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

State Tyranny: The Perverted Sexualization of Innocent Children

by Jeremy James



A sinister movement has been under way for many years to greatly increase the range of sexual material to which our children are exposed at primary school level. It has had mixed results to date because of the discretion that teachers and educational authorities still have in deciding what finally gets into the curriculum. This is why there is now a major push to mandate the universal implementation of a centrally designed 'sex education and relationships' program which will require children as young as age five to learn about sexuality and sexual relationships in accordance with a timetable and format set by the state.

This ought to be of great concern to parents everywhere since it will enable the state to influence in a most fundamental way the emotional development of our children. If they get it wrong – and they will, since the program has a long-term political purpose – our children will acquire attitudes and behaviors which are entirely inappropriate for their age, and these in turn, in many cases, will manifest as full-blown emotional disorders in their teens.

Everything to do with sex has an emotional component. These emotions can differ in intensity from one person to another and vary greatly in their coloration across a wide spectrum, from negative to positive. Significantly they can add greatly to our romantic involvement with the opposite sex. Remember, we are only speaking here of emotions, not physical contact. When the latter comes into play, however, the emotional impact is greatly magnified.

State violation of parental authority

How can information and instruction relating to something so central to our being be delegated to the state? And how can this delegated responsibility be fulfilled by a course of instruction that ignores entirely the individuality, the personality, and the level of development of the child?

Of course it can't, and it is utter folly to pretend that it can.

Why, then, does a country allow draft legislation like the Objective Sex Education Bill to come before parliament? What were the political leaders of Ireland thinking when they permitted Solidarity, a patently Marxist party, to do this on 29 March 2018?

Well, we all know the answer. Every one of the parties in Dáil Eireann is marching in step with the New World Order agenda. They are all Marxist and they all subscribe to the manmade system of morality known as Humanism or moral relativism. Having a Marxist mindset they believe the state is both entitled and empowered to legislate in all matters affecting the individual, should it decide to do so.

The Marxist plan to overturn sexual morality

The first country in history to legalize abortion on demand was Soviet Russia under Lenin. It did this in 1920 with its 'Decree on Women's Healthcare'. The first country in recent history to legalize no-fault divorce was again Soviet Russia under Lenin through a decree published in 1917. By 1926 the laws on marriage had been diluted to the point where it was not even necessary to obtain a court order to get a divorce. However, all of this proved to be so destructive to family life and social stability that Stalin, of all people, reversed many of these changes and made abortion illegal in 1936. And the first country in recent history to legalize homosexuality was Soviet Russia under Lenin in 1917, although it was later recriminalized by Stalin in 1933.

As you can see, moral relativism and Marxism go hand in hand.



Graphic in a sex education book by Fiona Katauskas, deemed suitable for a child aged 5-7.

Sex education is invariably formulated on relativistic basis, where the individual is invited to view sexual activity entirely from a personal perspective, with no thought to its impact on society at large, and to measure its effects primarily in terms of sensory pleasure. Its role in the moral order is ignored. Indeed, the very notion of a moral order is pushed aside and in its place we find the great minefield of gender identity, personal choice, and freedom of expression.

At a time when children are at their most vulnerable and most in need of moral direction, they are being fed a set of values which have no moral foundation, values which revolve primarily around personal satisfaction and the objectification of other people. Given that this process of indoctrination is set to begin at age 5 (if not earlier), it is sure to imprint ideas and misconceptions which will distort the child's perception of the world far into his adult years.



Another graphic from the sex education book by Fiona Katauskas, also deemed suitable for a child aged 5-7.

An attack aimed at a child's innocence and security

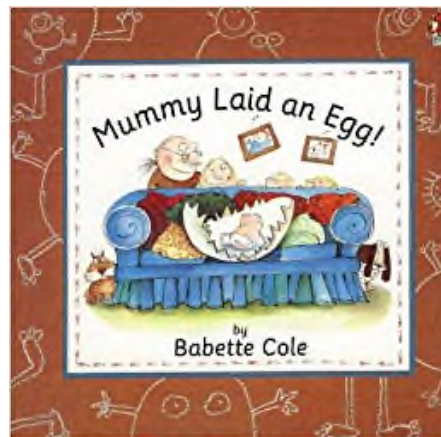
On top of this, we have the premature activation of feelings and expectations which cannot possibly have a suitable outlet. Apart from taxing his comprehension, they will drive a horse and coach through the calm sea of innocence and simplicity that a child enjoys – and needs to enjoy – at that young age.

It must be remembered that a child takes everything he learns at face value and tries to apply it in some way in his everyday life. He interprets the world through the lens of all he is shown at home and in school. So, if his tutors – parents and teachers – are exposing him to ideas of a sexual nature, he will want to explore them further. This will lead to conflicted emotional states and a feeling of inadequacy, a sense that there is something he is supposed to experience but cannot understand. The frustration caused by all of this will harm his development.

Parents know their child – the state does not!

The only people qualified to teach a child about sexuality and relationships are his parents. They alone know exactly where he stands in his development, what ideas (if any) about sexuality he is ready to hear, which are appropriate for his age, and how best to present them in a suitable way, given his aptitude and personality. They alone have the ability and opportunity to monitor their impact, to address follow-up questions and concerns, and to help him integrate what he is learning with events taking place around him on a daily basis. They alone enjoy the depth of trust and emotional connection with the child to introduce him to challenging ideas in a natural way, in harmony with his needs.

The most that any school can teach is the biology of reproduction and the rudiments of human relationships. Any intervention beyond that will fail to address the individual needs of the child and risk exposing him to ideas and behaviors which he is not yet ready to handle.



‘Objective’ Sex Education

So what exactly will ‘objective sex education’ entail?

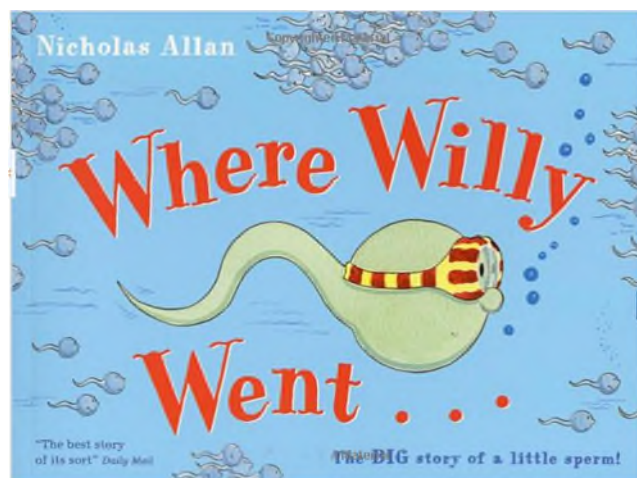
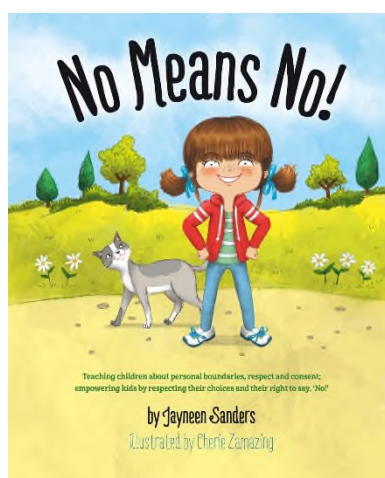
Let’s begin by stating the obvious – there is no such thing as ‘objective’ sex education. Either the educational guidance that the child receives is appropriate to his needs, or it is not. But they will never call it “appropriate sex education” since what they envisage is anything but appropriate. They use the word “objective” to lend an aura of scientific credibility to their proposed schedule of instruction, as though it had already been tried and tested and its suitability demonstrated. But this is just a smokescreen. Much of what passes for sex education in countries like the Netherlands and Sweden – which have a reputation for groundbreaking innovation in this field – has no objective basis. It has been largely experimental and its outcome has never been properly evaluated. Of course, UNESCO and other globalist consortiums are well satisfied with the outcome – since it promotes high levels of abortion, promiscuity, and divorce – and will never allow its countless defects to be exposed via properly conducted independent studies.

It is hardly surprising that recent trends in sex education have been greatly influenced by material already available on television and the media. In fact, one popular series, 'Sex and the City', was organized thematically, with a different aspect of human sexuality being addressed in each episode. In this way the wanton cavortings of four slutty women was made to seem "objective" and their outrageous disregard for moral precepts was simply ignored.

Many of the sex education booklets aimed at young children of various age groups over the past 10-15 years were seemingly designed to serve as a template for a 'sex education' course. Much of the material that is now appearing in government-approved courses makes generous use of such material. In short the authorities are taking a purely pragmatic approach, culling potential content from various sources, welding it together and then spreading it over the primary school cycle. Along the way they are incorporating sexual content which has always been regarded as perverse or unnatural and presenting it as the "new normal".

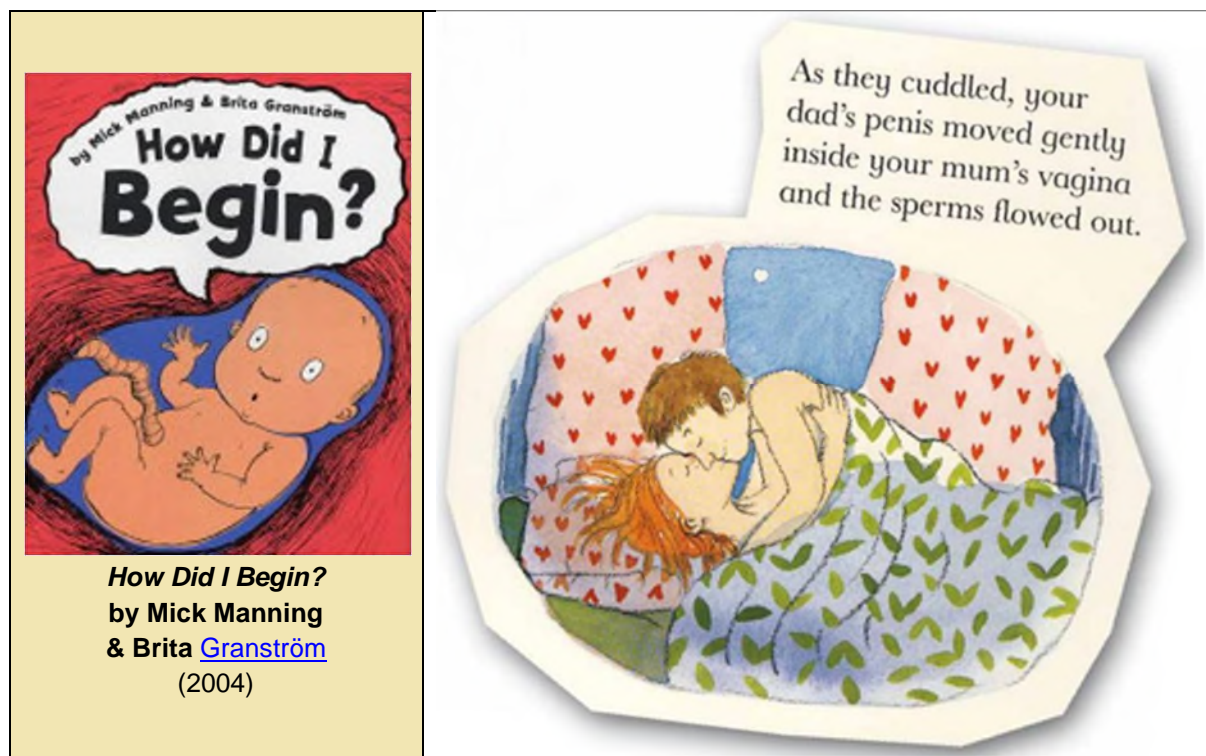
The normalization of perversion

This normalization of perversion and unnatural sexual behavior is a matter of very great concern. The safeguards that one would normally expect to find in a properly constructed sex education program are entirely absent. Any sense of proportion, caution or moral propriety is far outweighed by a steady emphasis on discovery, novelty, exploration, and emotional awakening. Homosexuality and gender diversity (or gender fluidity) are treated as perfectly normal. Promiscuity is alright within acceptable boundaries. Abortion is a woman's right. Divorce is an opportunity to find greater fulfilment. Sexual activity at an early age is deemed acceptable. Regular masturbation is a sign of growing sexual maturity. Pornography offers a natural way to explore new sexual activities and increase one's sexual pleasure. Contraception should begin at an early age. And sexually transmitted diseases are an unfortunate obstacle to unlimited personal fulfilment.



Most, if not all, of these ideas may be found in a range of sex-ed booklets aimed at primary level children. Such booklets are widely available from outlets like Amazon and the Book Depository. And much of it is being incorporated into formal sex education courses for primary school children in the U.K. and elsewhere.

Some of these ideas were formerly taught only at secondary level but are now being taught at primary level. This downward drift would seem to be a trend across Europe and America. While sado-masochism, group sex, rape, pedophilia, and prostitution are currently being discussed exclusively at secondary level (as far as we know), we should not be surprised if they gradually make their way to primary level over the coming years.



The power and influence of the sex industry

How did earlier generations manage without all of this? How did they succeed in negotiating the 'terrifying' challenges posed by human sexuality? Well, if the countless letters, diaries and other written records left by earlier generations are any measure, they managed perfectly well indeed.

The sex industry today is a grotesque deception. It is an immensely lucrative international business devoted to the moral subversion and emotional enslavement of countless millions of people. And like any corporate enterprise it operates in accordance with a business plan, a strategy which seeks to expand the range of services that it offers and increase its market share and customer base.

Sex and Making a Baby

For an egg and sperm to get together, a man and a woman need to get together. They might start by kissing and touching each other with their clothes off. For adults, it feels special and exciting, and soon the woman's vagina becomes wet and the man's penis becomes hard – a bit like the erections that little boys get, but with a very different feeling.

The man slides his penis into the woman's vagina and their bodies fit together, rather like a puzzle.



A detailed description of sexual intercourse from Fiona Katauskas' book.

The Amazing True Story of How Babies are Made

by Fiona Katauskas (2015, 32 pages). Published in Australia.

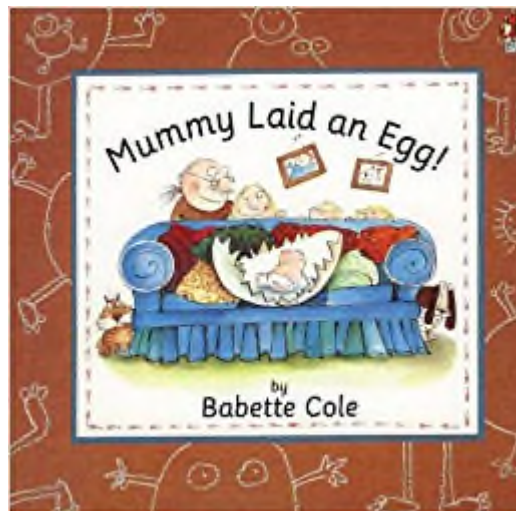
Intended for children aged 5 and over.

Shortlisted for the Eve Pownall Award (Australia) for 'Information Books'.

Sold by KMart in the U.S.

Mummy Laid an Egg! is a 40-page child sex-education booklet, published in 1995, aimed at children aged 5-7, written by bestselling children's author Babette Cole.

The following excerpts speak for themselves:



[Front cover]

***Perfect mini picture books to
collect and to treasure.***

Mum and Dad decide it's time their
children knew the facts of life, but
what they tell them is a load of rubbish!
Looks like it's up to the children to put
Mum and Dad right on a few things...

'Brilliantly funny'
SUNDAY TELEGRAPH

[Blurb on back page]

[Facing pages below]



“Here are some ways...”

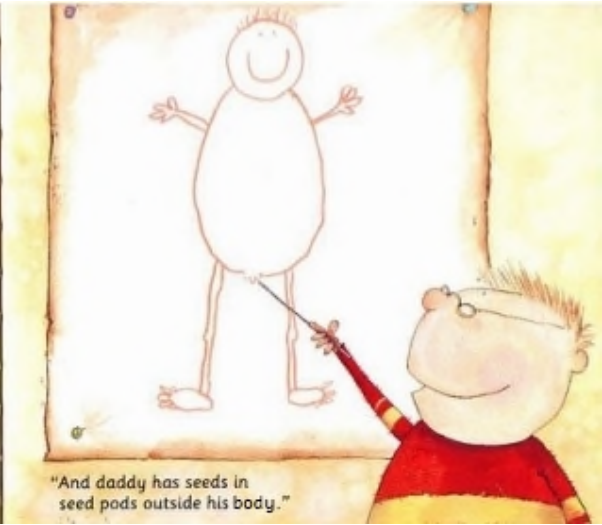


“...mummies and daddies fit together.”



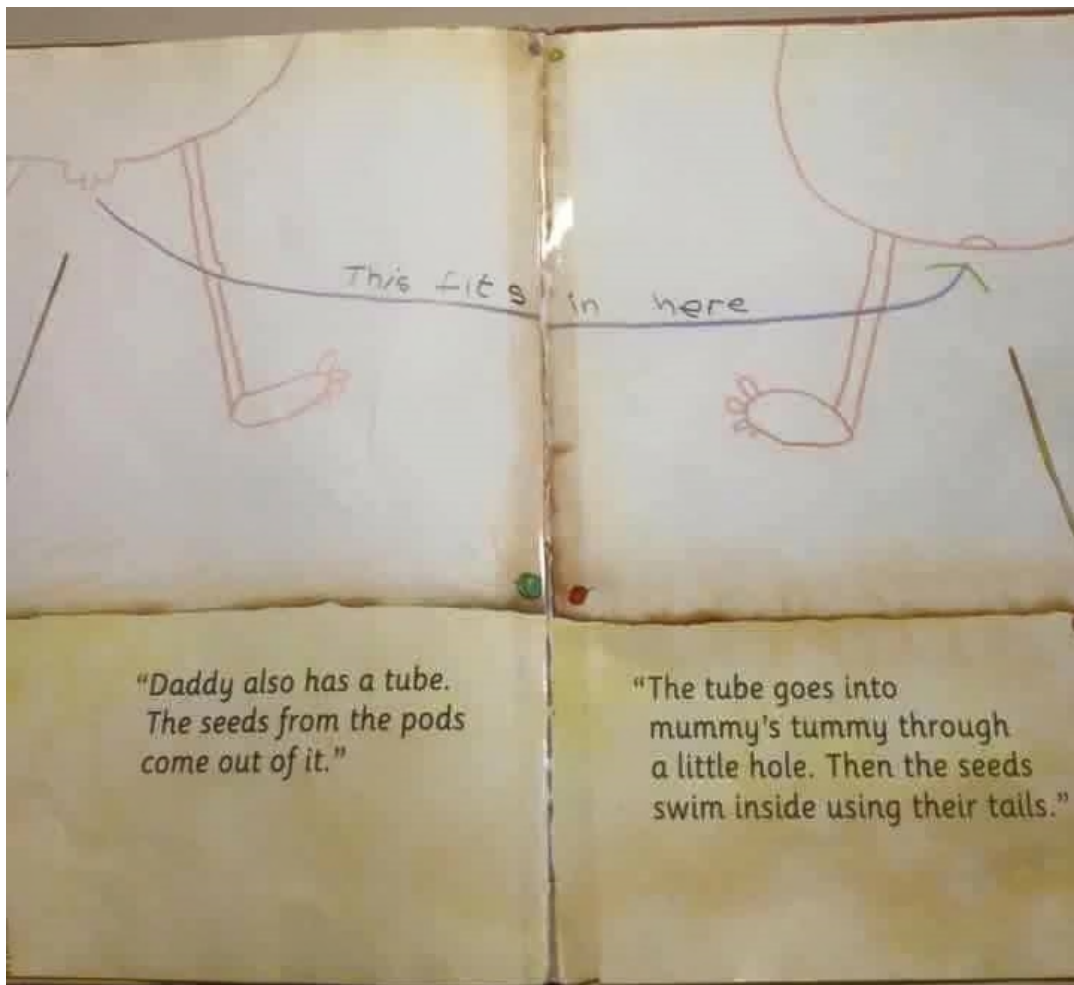
"Mummy does have eggs. They are inside her tummy."

"Mummy does have eggs.
They are inside her tummy."



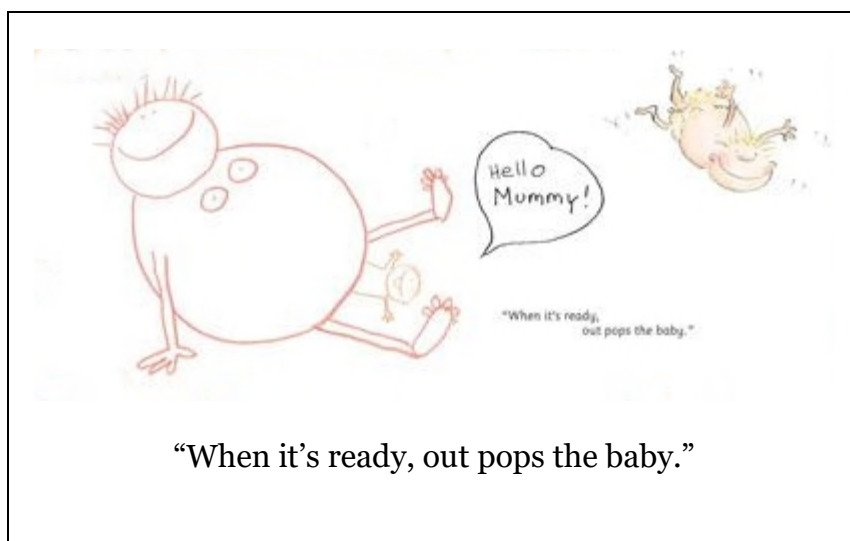
"And daddy has seeds in seed pods outside his body."

"And daddy has seeds in seed pods
outside his body."



"Daddy also has a tube.
The seeds from the pods
come out of it."

"The tube goes into
mummy's tummy through
a little hole. Then the seeds
swim inside using their tails."



These graphics convey a dense compendium of sexual material which could easily overwhelm a child of 5 (or 7, or 9...). It almost rejoices in its own vulgarity. It is completely divorced from any sense of parental responsibility or moral purpose. The idea that sexual contact is part of a far greater interpersonal experience is entirely absent.

Among its many themes we find sexual intercourse between the child's parents, naked parents treating sex as playtime for adults, a variety of mating positions, pregnancy and childbirth (with the child emerging from the birth canal), female genitalia, male genitalia, vaginal penetration, sperm motility, and eggs growing in the mother's womb.

Furthermore, the boy and the girl in the booklet are portrayed as precocious little know-alls who enjoy showing off their 'adult' knowledge and drawing sexually explicit cartoons.

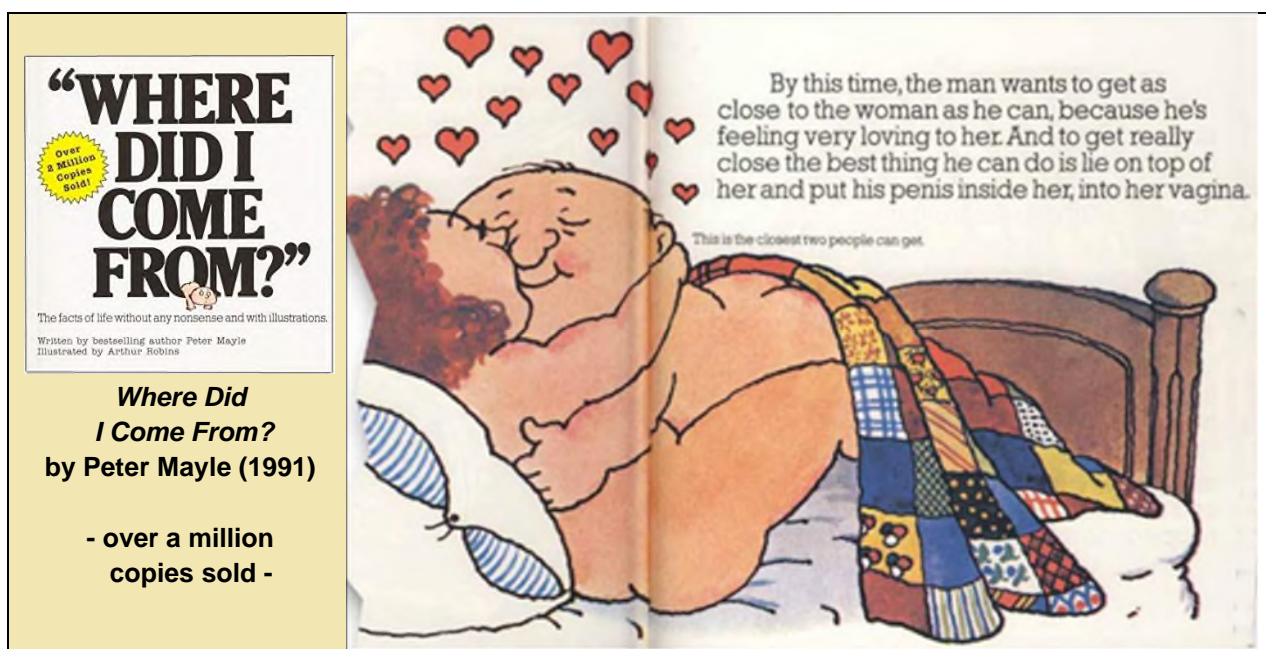
An anarchic contempt for the spiritual purpose of human sexuality is evident throughout.

This is partly why the sexualization of our children is such a boon to this pernicious industry. Every vulnerable child whose mind is imprinted with erotic ideas and repressed desires will seek further ways to fulfil his fantasies as he grows older. The sex industry will profit greatly from the continual influx of new customers, lured imperceptibly by offerings which they are unable to resist.

Another aim of child sexualization

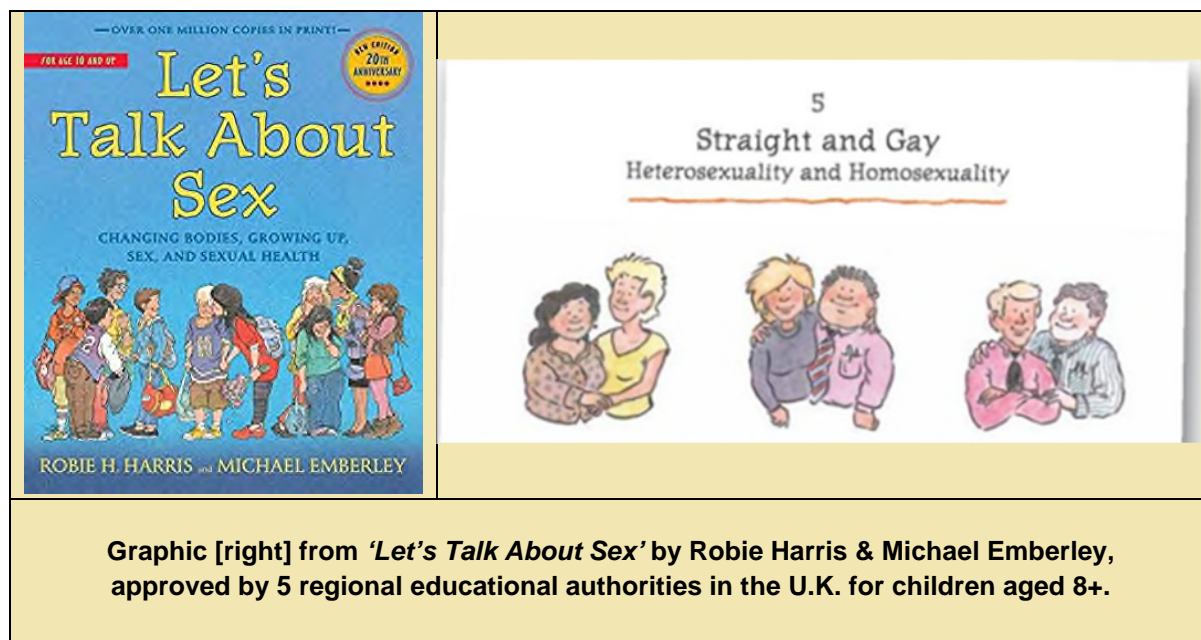
The other major aim of child sexualization is even more obvious – the destruction of traditional morality and the institutions which support it. Invasive sex education is a thinly disguised attack on Christianity, where multiple targets are assailed simultaneously and dissected with pernicious glee by the Marxist cabal who design these so-called courses.

Marriage is portrayed as a form of enslavement, a relic of patriarchal domination which radical feminism – another Marxist poison – has viciously condemned. Gender is treated as a social construct, a spectrum of psychological states with no enduring biological basis.



Homosexuality is regarded as just another expression of human sexuality, analogous to 'heterosexuality', yet another Marxist invention. The pathology of homosexuality is ignored, with its deeply disturbing range of self-destructive behaviors – group masturbation, fisting, rimming, anal penetration, bath house prostitution, relentless promiscuity, serial anonymous couplings, Grindr hook-ups, sado-masochism, amphetamine-fuelled sex parties, hardcore pornography, eating disorders, chronic depression, alcoholism, domestic violence, serious intestinal infections, the eroticization of urine and faeces, numerous diseases and health conditions, 'open' marriages', serial adultery, appalling isolation and loneliness, endless romantic entanglements and disappointments, heartbreaking suicides, and a greatly foreshortened life expectancy.

You can be quite sure that none of these so-called courses on “sex and relationships” will come remotely close to explaining the dark reality behind the so-called ‘gay’ lifestyle. After all, the goal of Marxism is to infiltrate, undermine and destroy the ‘old’ world order, and what better way to do this than to wreck the emotional lives of our children?



The ‘gay monogamy’ myth

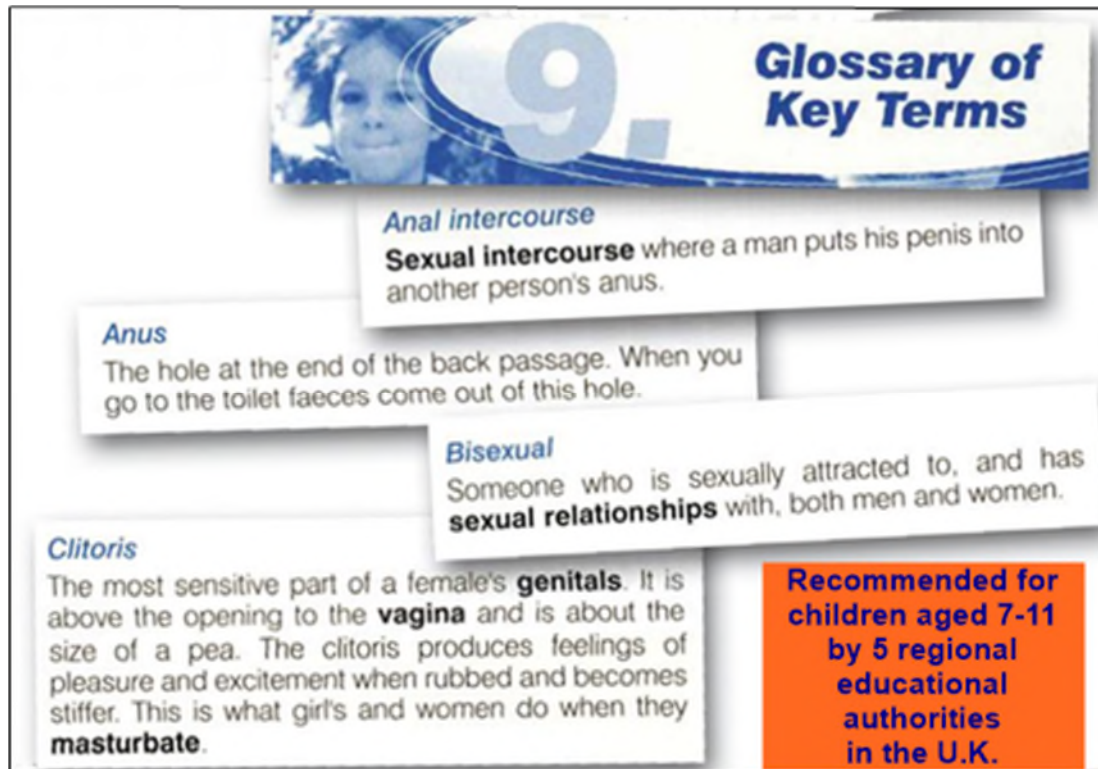
The myth of the monogamous homosexual couple who have been living together for 20 years has been promulgated in the most cynical fashion by the media. Here’s how two Harvard-trained social scientists, both of whom are homosexual, described the reality behind the myth:

“...the cheating ratio of ‘married’ gay couples, given enough time, approaches 100%... the gay community has never had any tradition of faithfulness... Many gay lovers, bowing to the inevitable, agree to an ‘open relationship’... [for] sexual or cohabitational convenience... The lovers – we should say, ‘roommates’ – tend to become mere collaborators on the prowl, helping each other look for tricks to take home for a *ménage a trois*.”

- *After the Ball*, Kirk & Madsen, 1989, p.330-331

The transgender aspect of sexual indoctrination is especially dangerous. By getting a child of six to question his gender, the perpetrator – for that’s what he is – is committing sexual abuse. No child should have his tender mind invaded in this way, where one of the most fundamental aspects of his identity is called into question. Would it be natural to suggest to a child that he might be adopted, rather than the natural child of his parents? Of course not! So how can it be any less damaging to get the child to question his gender?

No one has yet been born in the wrong body. No one. It is simply an absurd notion invented by tricksters whose only goal is to undermine the natural order established by God. They delight in coming up with questions which confuse the gullible and make us doubt our own sanity. Having agile minds and a facility for twisting natural ideas into strange new shapes, they can make good seem evil and evil good. The Frankfurt School of the 1940s, which forged many of the tools being used today by Cultural Marxism, was run by men of this type, men who used their intellectual gifts for a dark, pathological purpose.



Sexual predators want children to be sexualized

There is yet another aspect to the Marxist program of child sexualization which the mainstream media will never – NEVER – open for discussion. This is the extent to which a sexualized child is vulnerable to grooming by a sexual predator. The inappropriate material – imagery, terms and behaviors – which a young child acquires through ‘objective’ sex education will make him far more responsive to the wiles and enticements of a pedophile. Now that his curiosity regarding such matters has been activated and his desire to explore this aspect of himself has been awakened prematurely, a child will be far more likely to wander into harm’s way.

Pedophiles groom their intended victims over a long period. They are often immensely patient and will follow a step-by-step strategy, designed by their kind, to win the trust of a child and lure him into a trap. There is no doubt that the grooming techniques used by predatory pedophiles take account of the sexual material to which a child has already been exposed. The more material the child has absorbed, the more hooks the pedophile has to dangle before his victim.

The Marxists are even trying to categorize pedophilia as a psychiatric disorder. The pedophile, they say, is a ‘minor-attracted person’ or MAP. Seemingly he was ‘born that way’ – just like the homosexual – and deserves our sympathy. By adopting this vile tactic the Marxists hope to get parents to be less vigilant when protecting their children from pedophiles. After all, the experts are now saying a MAP is not a monster.

The sexualization of our children will be a boon to pedophiles. They will be able to hunt their quarry in a greater variety of ways than ever before. Even prudent and discerning children will lose some of their reserve around strangers, and be more easily drawn into conversations which should never take place.

Are the architects of the New World Order aware of this? Of course they are! They want to produce an entire generation of emotionally damaged people, a society that is easy to manipulate and intimidate, an army of obedient slaves who lack the courage and self-respect needed to challenge their masters.

Child sexual abuse is a form of emotional dominance and enslavement. Deeply hurt, the inner child continues to weep and grieve far into adulthood, producing a person with a fractured personality, someone who – despite all appearances to the contrary – will always compromise with authority and do whatever he is told.

A question to the people of Ireland

The Marxists, homosexuals, lesbians, feminists, transgenders, Wiccans, and Freemasons – not to mention the miscellaneous assortment of sneering atheists – who together occupy most of the seats in the Dáil and Seanad, would not have been able to come up with a plan like this, but they didn’t need to. They sold out years ago to the New World Order and are now blindly implementing its demented, demonic agenda.

Do you intend to let them continue with their plan?

**“Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil;
that put darkness for light, and light for darkness;
that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!”
– Isaiah 5:20**

**Jeremy James
Ireland
March 28, 2019**

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

A Deadly EMP Attack: Yet Another Deception by the New World Order

by Jeremy James



The Kim Jong Un balloon.

The masterminds behind the coming New World Order learned long ago that it is not necessary to make a change in the real world in order to influence the way people think or behave. It is only necessary to convince them that a change has occurred. If it is just as effective to generate the belief as it is to generate the actual event, they why not dispense with the event entirely and concentrate instead on creating the belief? It will be much easier to organize and tailor to requirements. If planned with sufficient care it would even enable a skilled team of deceivers to trick people into believing that something that was physically impossible had already happened or would happen sometime in the future.

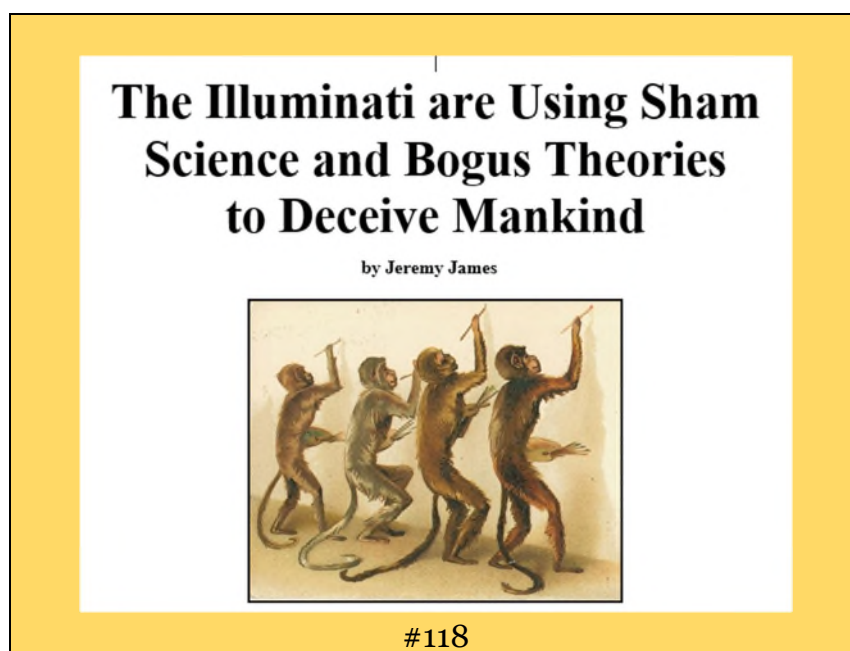
Confidence tricksters do this kind of thing all the time. A really good liar can be very hard to detect. And there is no doubt whatever that the masterminds behind the New World Order are really good liars.

Mental enslavement

When the art of deception has advanced to the stage where the masses can be made to believe in things that are simply impossible, the potential for mental enslavement increases dramatically. This line was crossed about 500 years ago when the masses were tricked into believing that the earth was a sphere. This implied that the oceans were curved, that the earth spun on its 'axis' and that it travelled around the sun. This meant the earth was moving through 'nothing' at a speed of 66,666 miles an hour.

How did they get the masses to swallow this nonsense. The answer is simple. The lie was introduced slowly and gradually and allowed to seep into the popular awareness. By constant repetition, and by repeated endorsement by people in authority, it took hold over a few generations. If an idea has been around for a long time and never seriously questioned, it gains a certain momentum. Besides, the average person lacked the necessary empirical tools and educational concepts to refute it. As a result, it was easier to go along with the popular view than to be the eccentric who questioned it, especially as nothing important seemed to be at stake.

This is why people can now fly from London to New York in eight hours or so, and back again from New York to London, again in eight hours or so, and not ask the most obvious question: If the earth is turning beneath the plane, then why are both journeys of roughly equal duration?

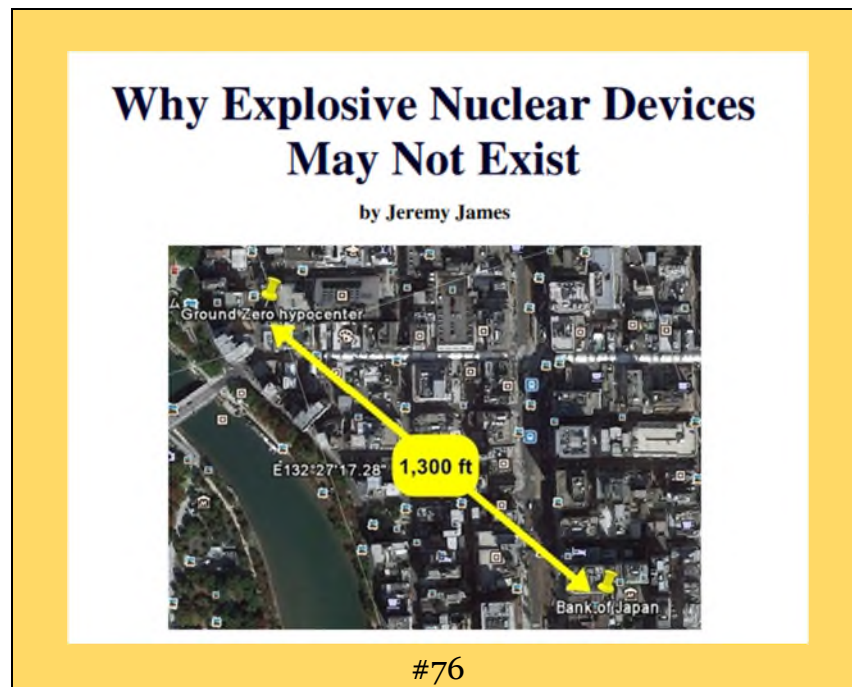


Since we have written about the dark art of deception and mass mind control on several occasions, we won't explore it any further in this paper. However, we invite readers to consider the evidence in our earlier papers – notably #118 – and see how Satan is using a dazzling palette of lies to deceive mankind and prepare the world for the arrival of the Antichrist.

The Latest Lie

The lie or false belief that we wish to focus on in this paper is not too well known at present, but it will be a topic of conversation across the world before very long. The same deceiving cabal of Luciferian families who dreamt up the globe earth and outer space are now promoting the notion that an 'atomic bomb' can generate an 'electromagnetic pulse' [EMP] of such intensity that, if detonated at high altitude, it could burn out the electricity grid across half of the United States.

We have already shown in a previous paper that explosive nuclear devices do not exist (see #76). We have also shown that, even if they did exist and if they could convert a significant proportion of their energy into an electromagnetic pulse, the pulse would disperse so rapidly, in accordance with the inverse square law, that it would be virtually harmless (see #141). And last, but by no means least, we have shown that North Korea is a backward, under-developed agrarian society that poses no military threat whatever to the United States.



Explosive Nuclear Devices are a Military Fiction

Briefly, explosive nuclear devices are a military fiction. They were concocted by British intelligence to trick the masses into believing, post-1945, that the world faced the threat of annihilation in the so-called 'nuclear winter' that would follow a hot war between the USSR and the U.S. They used this phony threat to create the United Nations, polarize east and west, and foster an international political climate conducive to the formation of a unified world government. The U.N. in turn has been used to prepare the flashpoints that will play a central role in igniting World War Three. One of these is North Korea, which was formed when a U.N. army, equipped with the most modern weaponry, perversely agreed a truce with an ill-equipped, inexperienced army of peasants. The schemers got what they wanted, a 'rogue nation'.

This same rogue nation is now being used to ‘threaten’ the United States with a weapon that doesn’t exist. Since this alleged threat loses some of its credibility in the absence of an effective method of delivery, namely a sophisticated intercontinental ballistic missile system, the schemers have been devising another way to convince the American public that their nation can be blackmailed by this small agrarian society. The new method is the fabled EMP attack, a phenomenon long familiar to readers of science fiction but which has no basis in fact.

Presidential order to conduct a study of EMP attacks

In order to get the American public to fall for this ludicrous deception, President Trump is reportedly preparing to authorize, via an Executive Order, a study of the risks that an EMP attack would pose to the U.S. For many years the Department of Defense has been claiming that an EMP attack could cause immense damage to the nation’s electricity grid. Many scientists and security experts have also been calling for a detailed analysis of this ‘terrorist’ threat. Their plans received a setback in 2017 when, against expectations, the DoD decided to defund a Congressional Commission that had been discussing the EMP threat since 2001.

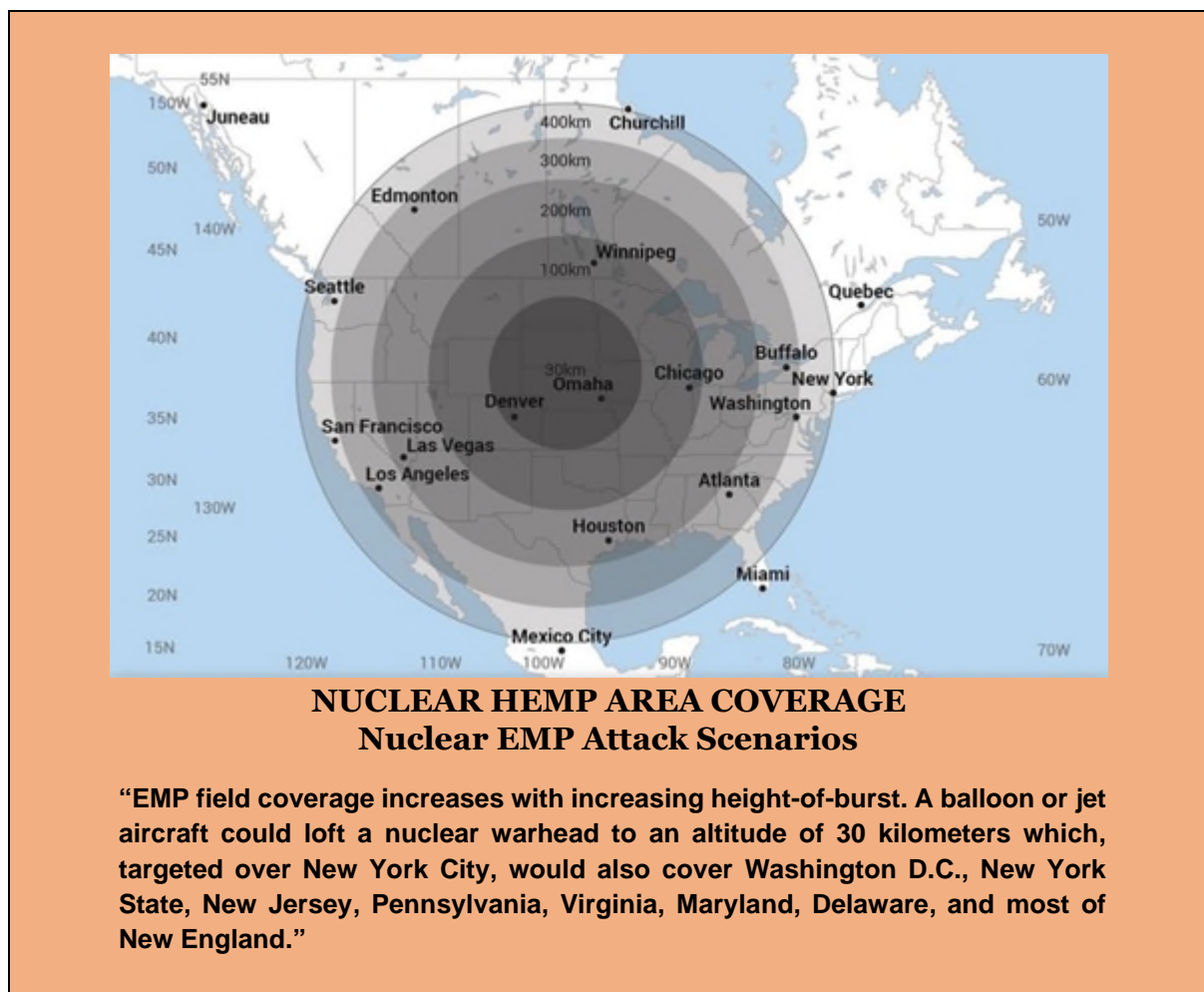


Declassified Reports

Several declassified reports from the Commission were released earlier this year which revealed that Russia, China, and several other nations were allegedly developing high-altitude nuclear devices that would produce a devastating electromagnetic pulse and paralyze ground-based operations over a very wide area. Both the Commission and outside experts had claimed that North Korea had the capability to carry out such an attack and that, in the course of his heated exchanges with President Trump in 2017, Kim Jong Un had actually threatened (unofficially) to do so.

The Commission even produced a graphic – see below – to show how the entire continental United States, along with most of Canada and Mexico, would be affected by a well-positioned EMP device detonated at the correct altitude. This was all meant to be highly classified, so as not to alarm the American public, but – naturally – it is now being released in order to condition the masses to believe that something like this is actually possible.

Official chart and text



The blurb beneath the graphic even went so far as to list the regions that would be devastated if such a device were exploded over New York City. Perhaps the most comical element in the blurb is the reference to a “balloon,” no doubt to support the illusion that a rogue state like North Korea, despite its primitive technology, could still make a ‘weapon’ that could threaten the United States!



Is any of this realistic or even remotely plausible? Of course not! It is all pure propaganda, or as some commentators call it, 'predictive programming.' The public will more readily accept an explanation of an event if they have been conditioned in advance to believe it could happen. So when a great chunk of the nation's electricity grid suddenly fails, and chaos reigns across America, the public will be told that the North Koreans – who for ten years or more have been threatening to attack the U.S. with a nuclear device – have actually succeeded in smuggling such a device across the border and generating a high-altitude EMP. They may even have used a balloon to get it to the right elevation without attracting the attention of the military. Oh those sneaky Koreans!

Sabotage of the national electricity grid

The sabotage of the national electricity grid is probably the simplest and most effective way of bringing America to its knees. No fire-power is needed, just a network of saboteurs to bring down a few hundred generators and transformers in strategic locations. We have already written about this threat – which is very real (see paper #90) – and the astonishing failure by Congress to address it.

Once the grid goes down, it will stay down for months. There are very few backup transformers in the U.S. and the lead time for the manufacture and delivery of a replacement is about two years. Furthermore, the U.S. seemingly has no indigenous manufacturing capacity for large-scale transformers and must rely on imported units to meet needs as they arise.



It is hardly necessary to spell out what will happen if and when the grid fails.

Despite the wishful thinking of many, the schemers will have no difficulty bringing down the grid. Their real challenge is to convince the world that it was caused by a rogue state.

Once the pandemonium starts, it will roll along with horrifying speed. The U.N. will call on all nations to send troops to restore order and put a stop to the looting and pillaging, to impose curfews and patrol restricted zones, to bury the millions who will die in the mayhem, to contain the massive fires that will rage in large urban areas, to organize food supplies for the thousands of starving communities across America, to manage work camps and refugee centers, and to carry out many similar activities. The schemers will ensure that continual anarchy is stoked under the cover of darkness by roving gangs and, by this means, frustrate genuine attempts by local leaders to share resources, organize relief and lift morale.

Communism never went away

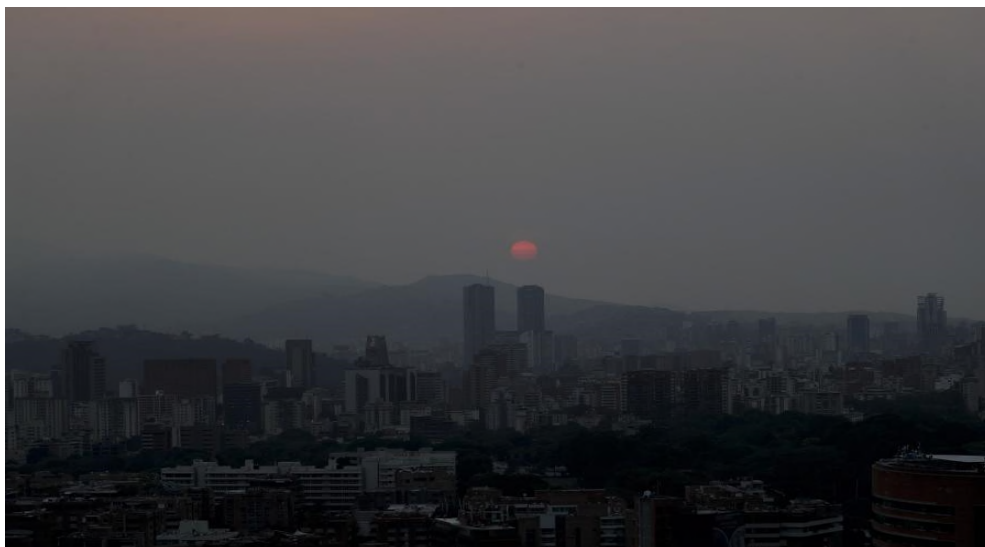
To any normal person, this entire scenario may seem preposterous. What could any political cabal, even the most wicked, achieve by this? They forget that Communism never went away and that its leaders have long sworn to do to America what it did to Russia in 1917. It is by far the most influential political ideology in the world today. The New World Order cannot be established until the United States has been broken into a number of separate, ineffectual political entities and its wealth confiscated. In doing so, the masterminds behind this plan will purge all potential centers of resistance. Likely dissidents will be rounded up and executed within a couple of weeks. Everyone else will fall into line and do exactly as they are told.

What will the American military do? Well, if you were a sergeant in the Army, would you help to maintain order in a city riven by chaos, or would you say, 'Hey, this was all planned. Let's hunt down those responsible!' Only a tiny number will take the second option. As soon as they open their mouths they will disappear, never to be seen again.

Perhaps...

Perhaps the powers that be have other plans. Perhaps an EMP attack is just one of several options. However, if that were the case, then why are they continually reminding the public of the deadly threat posed by North Korea, why has the President given this matter so much attention, why are they continually sending diplomatic missions to Korea to resolve the crisis? And why is President Trump now on the point of ordering an official study into the threat posed by an EMP attack?

There are other signs too. Venezuela recently suffered a total blackout that lasted several days. It is extremely rare for any country to lose power in this way, even under wartime conditions. Venezuela is not at war and yet it was still subjected to this form of sabotage. As we noted earlier, predictive programming is part of the conditioning process. The American public has just been reminded that a modern nation *can* suffer a multi-day blackout.



Caracas during an electricity blackout.

**There have been four nationwide blackouts in three weeks in Venezuela.
The most recent lasted several days.**

CONCLUSION

When we write about these issues, we want to be wrong. Like most of our readers, we want to believe that everything will work out for the best and that nothing bad will ever happen. But we don't live in a world where righteousness reigns. We live in the very opposite. The prince of darkness has tricked a small but highly influential group of people into helping him mould and shape the earth just the way he wants it, and they are adept at using his principal methods – murder and lies – to advance their plans.

Jeremy James
Ireland
April 4, 2019

Other papers relevant to this topic:

- #90 The Hounds of Hell: Two Potentially Fatal Threats to U.S. National Security
- #141 The Next Choreographed War
- #118 The Illuminati are Using Sham Science and Bogus Theories to Deceive Mankind
- #76 Why Explosive Nuclear Devices May Not Exist
- #152 The Seeming Enigma of North Korea
- #94 The Host of Heaven and Our Stationary Earth: The Great Cosmological Lie

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

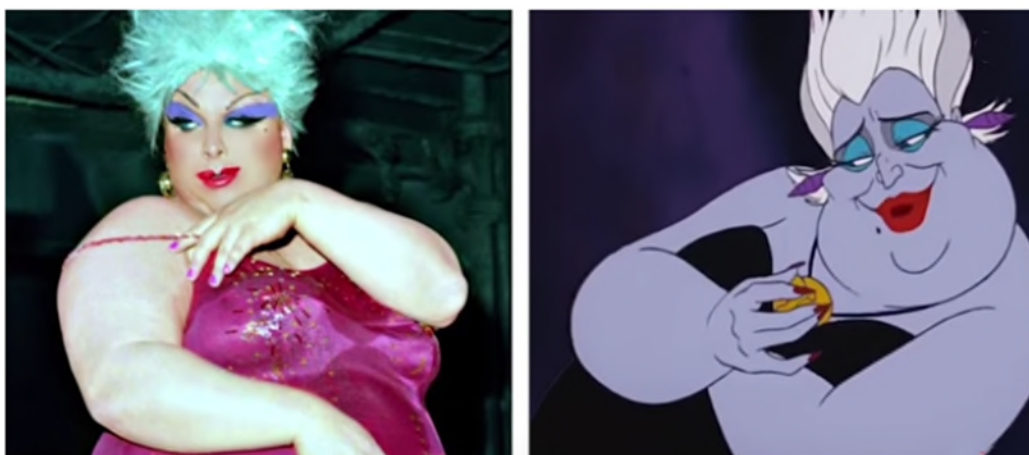
Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

How *Disney* and Smart Phones are Corrupting Our Children

by Jeremy James



If the material that children can now access on their smart phones was available in a local store, it would be immediately shut down and its owner prosecuted. If it was discovered on a computer in the workplace, the employee would be disciplined, if not fired. The police might even be called in to investigate. And if it was displayed in a public place such as a hotel lobby or a library, the proprietor would be immediately arraigned before a criminal court.

Why do parents buy smart phones for their children?

So why do parents buy smart phones for their children? Why do they provide them with a device that can so easily be used without any supervision and enable them – especially boys – to access images which they themselves would find utterly revolting?

We raise this obvious question at the outset since it lies at the heart of a very troubling subject. We all know that pornography is dangerous, that it is harmful to children, and that it is produced by unscrupulous perverts who despise all that is healthy and natural in our lives. We hardly need to give proof of this. The problem we are facing is much deeper, an underlying moral malaise which seems to paralyze rational thought and blind us to the presence of an enemy in our midst who hates our very existence.

Of course, that enemy is Satan and the army of Christ-hating sociopaths who serve him here on earth.

“And GOD saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* every imagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil continually.” – Genesis 6:5

They want to get access to our children, to corrupt them by any means possible and to inflict as much physical and emotional damage as they can. They want to produce a generation of emotionally dysfunctional adults who are unable to form loving relationships, maintain faithful and enduring marriages, or provide a secure and nurturing home environment for their children.

Over the past few decades we have seen ample evidence of the physical side of this insidious program. The sexual abuse of children is central to the works of darkness. The perpetrators are invariably addicted to this vice, operating with extreme cunning at every level of society. Some are loners, some collaborate with others in order to hone their predatory skills, share material, and develop useful contacts, and some are generational Luciferians who use child sexual abuse to please Satan and win his favor.

The non-physical sexual abuse of children

In the past twenty years or so we have seen a marked increase in another form of child sexual abuse where the victim is manipulated or violated in a purely emotional or psychological way. This kind of abuse is not nearly as potent as physical trauma, but it is far easier to inflict. It can also be applied repeatedly and directed at a wide population. Its effects are cumulative, its victims are largely unprotected, and the repercussions for those responsible are virtually nil.

This modern form of child sexual abuse comprises three broad but related categories: gender identity confusion, child sexualization, and pornographic pollution. We need to keep all three in mind since they work together in a deliberate strategy to harm our children. A child who is introduced prematurely to sexual concepts and imagery – *sexualization* – and asked to disregard his or her biological identity – *gender confusion* – will be even more susceptible to the twisted form of sexuality portrayed in pornographic images and video.



The popular TV series *Friends* (1994-2004) has helped to make porn acceptable. In several episodes Joey and Chandler intimated that they were regular, enthusiastic watchers of porn.

A typical case – and a call for help

It will help if we give an example here of the kind of emotional damage we can expect to see in the years ahead. Remember, this program is up and running. It is already getting results and producing young adults who may never achieve emotional maturity or develop a secure emotional foundation. Our example is based on an actual case, but there are probably hundreds just like it: A teenage boy was given a smart phone by his mother. After a few months, the child told her that his phone was broken. She was puzzled by this but got him another without checking to see how exactly the first one got broken. A few weeks later he told her that the new phone was also broken. Furious, she went and bought him a replacement, but it too “got broken” after a few weeks. Finally she did what she should have done at the start. Sitting down with her son, she got him to talk about his problem. He tearfully confessed that he couldn’t stop watching porn on his smart phone and had become addicted to masturbation. He had lost control. The only way out, as he saw it, was to smash his phone – not one or twice, but three times.

The well-meaning mother did harm to her son by giving him a smart phone.



**Lesbian mothers Susan and Cheryl in the series *Good Luck Charlie* (2014),
Disney’s first openly homosexual couple.**

If a stranger had called to her door and offered to donate a box of hardcore porn magazines to her son, she would have been outraged. However, in her naivety, this is effectively what she did herself.

Millions of well-meaning parents across the world are falling into the same trap. They ought to know better. They ought to recognize the incredible dangers posed by a device which can readily access material of the most salacious and degrading kind.

Deliberate efforts have been made by the porn industry to divide its products into two categories, the so-called “soft” kind, which generally conceals the genitalia, and the “hard” kind, which recognizes no limits. Even though the so-called soft variety is described as saucy or racy, it is generally disseminated as though it was ‘harmless’.

The public has been subtly conditioned to accept sexually provocative images as 'normal' provided they do not display genitalia. This was certainly **not** the case fifty years ago. A seismic shift has occurred, seemingly in the period 1980-2000. Few now measure the pornographic content of an image primarily by reference to its emotional or subjective impact, but almost exclusively by reference to its portrayal of sexual activity.

This change, which few cultural commentators seem to have noticed, is revolutionary. The emotional content of an image is now almost entirely disregarded when its moral composition is being assessed. This has serious implications for human sexuality, where the subjective dimension, one's personal emotional involvement, can never be eliminated in this way. The normal expression of our sexuality *always* revolves around our relationship with another person.

Pornography is mainly a vehicle for masturbation

Pornography is mainly a vehicle for masturbation, for a synthetic sexual experience which has neither meaning nor purpose. It deliberately creates an absolute disconnection between a sexual sensation and a real person. When someone gets emotionally addicted to this solitary activity, he is certain to have difficulty maintaining a normal romantic relationship. Even worse, if the addiction develops during his teenage years and he fails to break it, he may never succeed in forming a stable and loving relationship with anyone.



The architects of the New World Order know this. They know how much damage is caused by compulsive sexual behavior – of any kind – and are producing pornographic images and video in vast quantities for this purpose. They are especially keen to promote such habit-forming patterns of behavior during one's formative years. These unnatural patterns acquire deep emotional roots and are extremely difficult to eradicate. This may account for the remarkably high incidence of divorce across society today, at rates far in excess of those which obtained before pornography became 'fashionable.'

Broken homes harm children and undermine society. They inflict painful emotional wounds which, in most cases, never heal completely. A child who has been subjected to this experience will never see marriage in the same way again. Many will later opt for a live-in relationship instead of marriage, in the hope that may never have to experience the same pain again – or risk inflicting it on their own children.

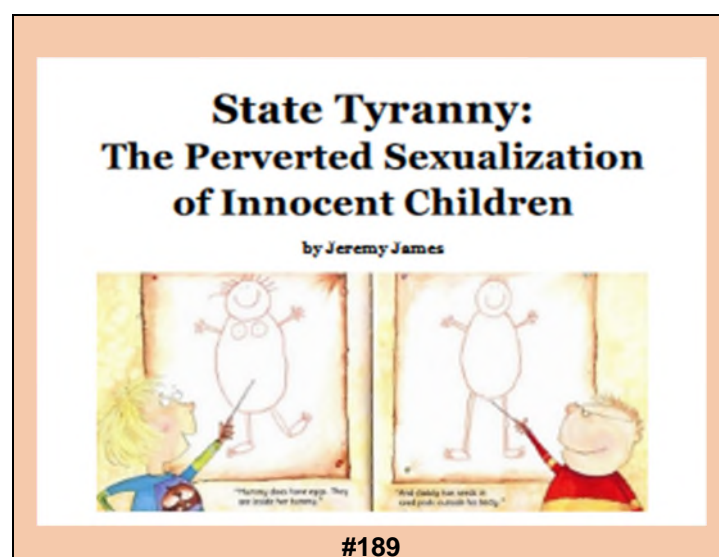
One of the main goals of Communism is to destroy the family and replace it with small social groups, some of whose members are affiliated with similar groups. Members of these loosely interconnected web of social units will look for enduring stability and parental authority, not within the group itself, which is much too loose and fluid to provide any, but from the state. The state alone, as a proxy father-figure, will impart a sense of permanency, securing through its high-level directives the ‘well-being’ of its members.

Satan hates the family

Satan hates the family and is using pornography, among other means, to destroy it. Having normalized soft porn, his servants in the New World Order now want to introduce it to children, preferably in the classroom, where its influence will not be questioned. We can expect sex education programs in the future to include elements that normalize pornography and treat it as a natural part of sexual expression.

This in turn will affect attitudes to masturbation. It too will become something that children “need to know about”, not only in relation to themselves and also as it pertains to the opposite sex.

We can see here how pornography will play a big role in the sexualization of our children. As we demonstrated in our previous paper, #189, the various aspects of what the authorities are calling sex education is really sexualization, the familiarization of children with a range of concepts and behaviors which have no application to their stage of development and which are certain to cause confusion and generate internal conflict.



The mainstream media are marching in step with this subversive program. Perhaps the biggest offender is the Walt Disney Company which over the years has become a de facto standard for many parents. If Disney is showing it, then it must be wholesome. Alas, Disney dismissed Christianity from the outset and created in its place a supernatural world of fantasy and magic, but the church said nothing (apart from a commendable if somewhat half-hearted attempt by families in the Southern Baptist Convention to boycott (“refrain from patronizing”) Disney in 1997, which soon fizzled out and was officially discontinued in 2005.)

The role of Disney in the corruption of our children

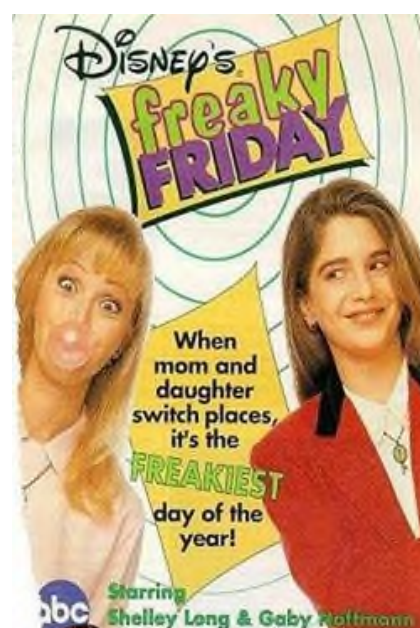
Disney has since added rank immorality to its glossy assortment of magic, paganism and witchcraft. If it was pursuing an “anti-Christian and anti-family trend” in 1997, it is now doing everything it can to demolish traditional Christian values and immerse our children and grandchildren in a New Age, gender-fluid philosophy.

It is going about this in a very strategic way, taking care to avoid giving too many signals to concerned parents. Consider, for example, its promotion of transgenderism. In 1976 it released a movie called ***Freaky Friday***, starring Barbara Harris and Jodie Foster. It told the story of a mother and her daughter who, for reasons that are never explained, switch bodies for a day. The movie shows the mayhem that results before they finally switch back again.

Even though they have no shortage of story lines and plots to use in their movies, Disney remade ***Freaky Friday*** in 1995, this time with Shelley Long and Gaby Hoffman in the lead roles. This adaptation was made specifically for television. Surprisingly, Disney then produced yet another adaptation of ***Freaky Friday*** in 2003 for release in movie theatres. This one starred Jamie Lee Curtis and Lindsay Lohan.



1976



1995



2003



2018

After producing three versions of the same movie, it is difficult to understand why Disney would make yet another version of ***Freaky Friday*** in 2018, starring Cozi Zuehlsgorff and Heidi Blickenstaff. That's four in total! What studio has ever done that?

Born in the wrong body and Born that way

Disney is conditioning kids in each generation to think it is somehow possible to switch bodies with another person. In doing this they are getting kids to believe it might be possible to incarnate in the wrong body, perhaps as a boy rather than a girl. This is the whole basis of transgenderism, a deeply rooted desire to “switch” to another body – one’s “real” body – and live as the opposite gender. It is also the alleged rationale for homosexuality, where the individual is said to be “born that way” even though his or her body clearly says otherwise.

Disney even released another movie along these lines in 2016 which focused on the gender aspect of the “switch.” This one was called ***The Swap***, where two friends in 10th grade, a boy and a girl, swap bodies for a short while and learn what it’s like to live as the opposite gender. The movie features Peyton List and Jacob Bertrand in the lead roles.

Since each of these movies is designed to be amusing, with the protagonists working their way through “hilarious” situations, it is easy to miss what Disney is doing. Children are being encouraged to imagine what it must be like to live as the opposite sex, and even to think of themselves in a gender-neutral or gender-fluid way. They are made to believe a gender-switch might be possible and that it might offer them a way out of their problems. If this kind of conditioning is combined with a ‘sex education’ curriculum which normalizes transgenderism, the outcome is easy to predict. The number of kids who become fixated on this idea will explode and parents will be faced with a swathe of problems which they simply cannot handle.



If this fixation takes root before a child reaches puberty, its emotional force will be greatly amplified when their hormones kick in. And this will happen because Disney is able to release these movies for viewing by a child of any age and ‘sex education’ in our schools is now being directed at children as young as five.

This is the true face of the New World Order

This is the true face of the New World Order, where perversion of this kind is funded and organized at the highest level, all with a view to destroying the family unit and wrecking the lives of our children.

Most parents fail to see what is happening because they too have been conditioned to accept a definition of sexual morality that conflicts with Biblical morality. Rather than stand for what they know is right, they find it easier – far easier – to accommodate the ‘new normal’ and timidly interpret the Bible in a more flexible way. They further appease their conscience by claiming to be more tolerant, or more “loving” and accepting of another point of view.

But they are greatly deceived. Most of them probably thought they could escape unscathed by this new morality, but they underestimated the Enemy. Only now, when they see their grandchildren being turned into homosexuals, transgenders, and lesbians, do they realize they were duped. Their self-serving reticence came at a terrible price.

Disney has been quietly mainstreaming homosexuality over the past thirty years. For example, Ursula, the villainous sea witch in *The Little Mermaid* (1989), was based on a well-known drag queen of that era called Divine, played by Harris Milstead. Though clearly camp and rather loathsome, and certainly not someone to admire or emulate, the advent of Ursula marked a major step forward for Disney. Children were now being imprinted with an oversized camp personality. The normalization had begun.



Drag queen 'Divine' on left; Ursula on right.

They then added a series of camp and effeminate male characters to many of their animated feature-length movies over the following two decades. These included the exotic Cogsworth and Lumière in *Beauty and the Beast* (1991), the Genie in *Aladdin* (1992) with his iconic gay earring and camp persona, Governor Ratcliffe with his flamboyant clothes and affected mannerisms in *Pocohontas* (1995), the effeminate villain Hades in *Hercules* (1997), the effeminate Chi-Fu in *Mulan* (1998), the sexually ambiguous gorilla Terkina in *Tarzan* (1999), the outrageously camp Ken in *Toy Story 3* (2010), and King Candy in *Wreck-It Ralph* (2012), who is actually described in the movie as a “nelly wafer,” a slang term for a homosexual. At one stage he even shouts out a slang reference to genital stimulation.

Disney clearly decided to take a giant leap forward in 2013 with its feature-length animation *Frozen*. The lead character, the intrepid Elsa, is very carefully contoured to fit the lipstick lesbian stereotype, although she has not yet “come out.” This is why her signature song, *Let It Go* – the musical highlight of the movie – is so significant. It has become for many lesbians (and homosexuals) a coming out anthem. The lyrics tell it all:

The wind is howling like this swirling storm inside
 Couldn't keep it in, heaven knows I've tried.
 Don't let them in, don't let them see;
 Be the good girl you always have to be.
 Conceal, don't feel, don't let them know -
 Well, now they know
 Let it go, let it go
 Can't hold it back anymore
 Let it go, let it go...

I don't care what they're going to say.
Let the storm rage on;
The cold never bothered me anyway.
Let it go, let it go
Can't hold it back anymore
Let it go, let it go...



The so-called 'gay earring' on Genie and Ken [Mattel doll].

There is no doubt that most kids would not recognize the lesbian theme in the movie, but they would nonetheless identify with the emotions behind Elsa's conflicted condition. The resulting empathy, which has been subtly programmed, will later make same-sex attraction seem more acceptable, and possibly even heroic. This will certainly be the case if Disney goes ahead and makes another movie in the **Frozen** franchise where Elsa does something which confirms her lesbian 'orientation'.

The first 'coming out' scene in a Disney series.



"Girls aren't really my type. I love them as friends, obviously, but..."
– Josh [left] to Noah in *The Lodge* (2017).

The first explicit confession of homosexuality in a Disney series.



The scene in which Joshua Rush, as the character Cyrus Goodman in *Andi Mack* (2019), says "I'm gay" to three of his friends.

In case some of our readers have difficulty believing that this agenda is deliberately subversive, the songwriters of *Let It Go* wrote another song, also in the movie, called *Fixer Upper*, which includes the following reference to bestiality:

So he's a bit of a fixer-upper,
So he's got a few flaws.
Like his peculiar brain dear,
His thing with the reindeer.
That's a little outside of nature's laws!

That's precisely where Disney is leading our children, outside of nature's laws.

While all of this is wholly inappropriate, the really disturbing moment in the movie occurs in the scene involving Oaken, a bearded character who runs a trading post that includes a sauna. He has a very camp manner and is obviously homosexual. While negotiating a price for some goods with a testy customer, he offers to "throw in a visit to Oaken sauna." At that point he waves across to a group in the sauna – a man and four children – and says, "Yoo-hoo, Hi family!"

The man in the sauna is almost naked, as are the four children. All five wave back to him in unison. Viewers are left to infer that the young man in the sauna is his homosexual partner and that the four children are his own (or those of his partner).

The 'gay sauna' is on screen for less than two seconds, but it is truly shocking. The inclusion of children in this scene is a monstrous obscenity. What is a naked man doing in a sauna with four naked children?



In this brief, highly charged scene, which will register in the mind of every child who sees the movie, Disney is implying – in a sweet and charming way – that it is normal for naked children to share a sauna with a naked man, that it is normal for two men to be sexual partners (like a husband and wife), that it is normal for a pair of homosexuals to have children, that it is normal to invite a stranger to share a sauna with naked children, and that it is normal to display one's naked family to a stranger.

This two-second scene is pure pornography. There is no other word for it. It endorses homosexuality and pedophilia in a most blatant way and even directs its vile message at innocent children.

This is the true spirit of Disney. For two seconds the curtain is pulled back and we see the master of darkness in his workshop. We see the real agenda that this corrupt corporate monolith is following and the cunning steps that it is taking to indoctrinate our children into the perverted sexuality of the New World Order.

“Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil” – Proverbs 12:20

CONCLUSION

Pornography is both harmful and addictive. By separating sexual pleasure from interpersonal engagement, it harms our ability to form a loving relationship. Once a young man starts down this road, he slides further and further into a compulsion that he cannot control. This can increase his carnal desires and lead to a craving for images that are even more explicit, violent or perverted.

Many who are addicted to pornography have to seek professional help. Like any addiction that impacts strongly on brain chemistry, the compulsive use of pornography can lead to depression and deep-rooted emotional problems. This can sometimes lead a troubled individual into real-life sexual situations that are harmful to his health and spiritual well-being.

Pornography degrades women and creates in the mind of a child an image of femininity or womanhood in which the essential elements of our shared humanity are erased.

Emotionally speaking, pornography turns men into homosexuals. It causes them to feel deeply inadequate, to believe that women are either unobtainable or, worse still, superfluous. This passive, feminized attitude, whereby one's natural masculinity is steadily introverted, can lure an impressionable or confused individual into the dark world of gay promiscuity.

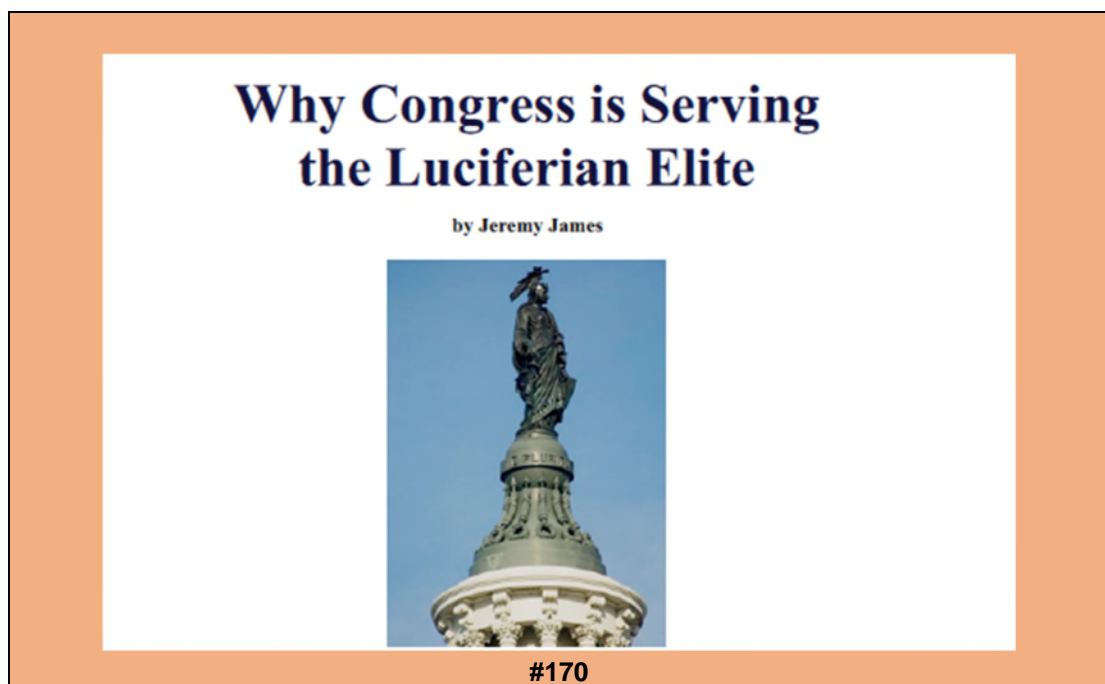
Once his imagination takes control of his body, the individual is enslaved by lust. This is why the Illuminati make extensive use of pornography and sexual perversion. Why use an army to conquer a nation when you can poison their minds and get them entangled in the razor-wire of their own fallen imagination? A nation weakened in this way – just like America today – is already on its knees. The armies, when they arrive, will meet with feeble resistance.

How many parents watched ***Frozen*** with their kids and failed to recognize the obscenities in the Oaken sauna scene? Seemingly very few. We did an Internet search to see if this sly homage to pedophilia had upset many people, but could find no evidence that it did.

Yes, a nation on its knees.

The gender-fluid world that Disney and others are creating is a world where confusion, self-pity and self-indulgence will reign, where selfish parents will be unable to make the sacrifices needed to hold their marriage or their family together, and where increasing numbers of vulnerable young people will lose control of their lives. That's exactly the world Satan wants.

The governments of the world could make online pornography instantly inaccessible by simply flicking a switch. But they won't [We discussed this in an earlier paper, #170].



They whine about the misuse of copyright material and are on the point of mandating the use of filtering software by Internet service providers to shut down sites that violate their rules. But porn sites will continue to flourish, churning out the most revolting material imaginable and doing immense harm to the hearts and minds of men, women and children everywhere.

Our governments serve the ruling Elite, the perverted Luciferian cabal that control this world from behind the scenes. So, while free speech is being slowly strangled, the flow of pernicious pornographic images will continue unabated.

“For they sleep not, except they have done mischief” – Proverbs 4:16

Jeremy James
Ireland
April 12, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

The Reality of Eternal Judgment: Why Hell is an Actual Place

by Jeremy James



Street preacher arrested in London in February 2019.
His Bible was taken from him.

We have all heard about the pastors and preachers of old who railed against the wrongdoing and misdeeds of the sinner and warned loudly and sternly of the threat of eternal damnation. Generally, whenever these men are mentioned today, it is with a sigh of relief, as though their absence from the church is a sign of greater maturity. According to our modern commentators those old-timers placed too much attention on everlasting torment and underestimated – or simply didn't understand – the breadth and depth of God's mercy and love.

Such 'fire and brimstone' preaching, they say, was counter-productive. It missed the good news of the gospel and failed to celebrate the wonderful truth that we are now under grace, not the laws and prohibitions of the Old Testament.

Many doubt whether hell is a real place

This attitude is so deeply entrenched within the church that a great many believers even doubt whether hell is a real place. As they see it, while some souls may have to endure a limited period of therapeutic suffering after death, no-one will suffer eternal damnation. Everyone will enter heaven and enjoy the presence of God eventually.

A just and loving Creator would ensure that this would happen. After all, they say, Christ died for the sins of the whole world, so why would anyone be excluded? If we are all sinners and no-one ‘deserves’ salvation, then it is wrong – surely – to select one part of humanity and to exclude the other.

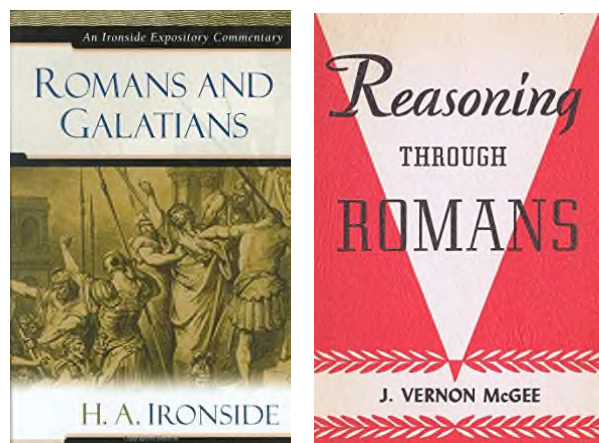
Universalism

This belief is known as Universalism. It is often accompanied by another, related belief, namely that the supposedly small number of wicked souls who resolutely refuse to accept the gift of salvation will cease to exist at the point of death. Their souls will be extinguished and all trace of their existence will disappear from creation. The latter belief is sometimes called Extinctionism.

On the surface these two beliefs – Universalism and Extinctionism – may appear rather harmless. It might seem possible to hold to one or both of them and still believe truly in God’s Word. But it isn’t. As tolerant or compassionate as they may sound, they are completely false and conflict violently with the core principles of Christianity.

Let’s see why.

Firstly, they reject the basic truth that man in his natural state is utterly alienated from God. The first three chapters of Romans spell this out very clearly. If he should refuse to seek God while here in the flesh, he will continue without Him into eternity.

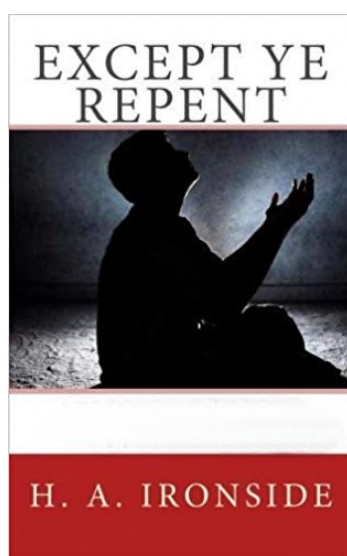


Universalism is effectively a rejection of sin

Universalism is effectively a rejection of sin. Taken to its logical conclusion, it is a rejection of Biblical truth. While it seems to acknowledge the *existence* of sin, it denies the power of sin and the damage it has done. Since it makes no real distinction between a sinner who repents and one who doesn’t, it refuses to acknowledge what Christ has done to achieve a reconciliation between God and man. Even worse, it refuses to accept that man must repent before he can be restored to God in righteousness and truth.

Secondly, if Universalism were true, then man could enter heaven without ever having to confess his own wickedness! This is clearly absurd. It would also allow him to receive salvation without having to admit his need for a Savior. This too is absurd.

So why do many Christians – or those who profess to be Christian – find Universalism so attractive? The answer is simple: It relieves man of the need to repent. It allows him to continue to live by his own strength, independent of God. If even once in his life he saw himself as he truly is, a wretched creature steeped in the bile of his own pride, he would reach out to Christ in true humility and accept the gift of salvation – by faith through grace. But the Universalist deception prevents him from doing this.



Of Satan's many beguiling lies, the false doctrine of Universalism is one of the most seductive. This is why it is central to Eastern philosophy and the New Age movement. Both Hinduism and Buddhism teach that all souls are saved eventually, that the great cycle of transmigration will come to an end when all of one's karma – or debt to life – has finally been repaid.

Purgatory

The false Catholic doctrine of purgatory is cut from the same cloth. The Vatican teaches that our good works here on earth, plus the various graces accrued through one's participation in the Roman sacraments, will save one from hell or eternal damnation. However it also teaches that, for the vast majority of 'baptised' souls, this will not suffice to cleanse one from all sin. This can be achieved only through a period of suffering after death, of unspecified duration, in the fires of purgatory.

By means of this false doctrine, the Catholic Church denies the sufficiency of salvation through faith in Christ and enslaves its members in an endless quest to accumulate enough grace to avoid purgatory – all the while peddling its own version of Universalism where everyone is saved eventually.

The Sin Question

Universalism and Extinctionism each try to avoid, or simply ignore, the devastating consequences of sin. They do this primarily by reducing sin to an event and denying the damage it has done to our spiritual condition. The Fall was an event – yes – but an event so traumatic that its malignant effects could only be undone by the incarnation and death of Christ Jesus, the only begotten Son of God.

As Christians we all need to dwell on this. Sin is so devastating that God alone can deal with it. We, of ourselves, in our natural state, are enslaved by sin. And when sin has done its work, the result is death. This is the inevitable and necessary outcome in all cases, without exception.

As born-again believers we are saved **ONLY** because someone else paid our sin debt! And he could do this **ONLY** because we repented of our sin and turned to him as our personal Savior. This is why every true believer has a one-to-one relationship with Jesus of Nazareth. We asked him personally to save us, and he did so. Just as the Father knows each of His angels by name, Jesus knows each of his saints by name.

Man cannot save himself by his works, he cannot avoid being judged for his sin by the supposed extinction of his soul, and he cannot expect salvation unless he repents and comes by faith to Christ.



A Christian church in Indonesia, set alight by a mob in 2015.

Verses to Contemplate

"Ye serpents, *ye* generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?" – Matthew 23:33

"But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:" – Mark 3:29

"Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations." – Isaiah 66:3

**"And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation."
– John 5:29**

"Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation." – Romans 13:2

"And it shall come to pass, *that* from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD. And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh." – Isaiah 66:23-24

"Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes; And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah which *are* in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zedekiah and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire; Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and *am* a witness, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 29:21-23

The wicked refuse to be judged

The wicked are convinced that they can defy God's judgment, that by outright rejection of His sovereignty they can avoid being held to account for their actions when they were living here on earth. They refuse to be judged, they refuse to accept Jesus as the appointed judge of all mankind, and they regard the laws established by our Father as a deliberate attempt to suppress our spiritual freedom.

This attitude permeates the works of darkness. Those who wilfully reject the salvation of Christ are doing so in the false belief that they owe their existence to someone or something other than the LORD God of the Bible. They concoct to their own satisfaction all kinds of reasons to explain why God has no right to judge them.

In their fallen condition they find the whole idea of judgment utterly repugnant. Many explode in volleys of anger when a true believer dares to suggest that a just and holy God will one day hold everyone to account.

Their two favorite ways of explaining their unlimited liberty – their professed right to do as they choose – are that they themselves are gods in their own right and that a different god, not the LORD God of the Bible, has opened their eyes. This 'other god' is Baal, the best known mask of the Adversary in the Old Testament.



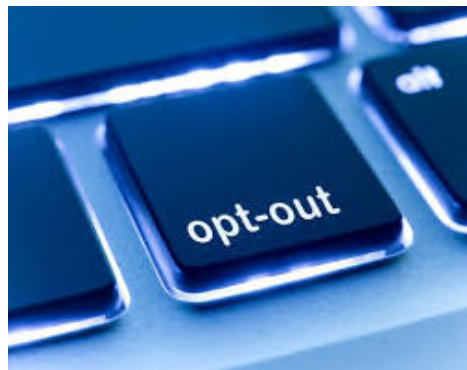
Jeremiah breaking the potter's vessel in the Valley of Hinnom. [Etching 1772]

“Thus saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and *take* of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests; And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom... Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee...” – Jeremiah 19

The growing appeal of Universalism

In the troubled times in which we are now living, where apostasy is rampant, the false teaching of Universalism will appeal to many. This appeal will increase enormously in the years ahead as the Catholic Church, the Emerging Evangelical Church, and the neo-pagan religions use it to lure the masses into a One World Religion. Their teaching that a god of unconditional love will accept everyone, regardless of their faith or spiritual condition, will be extremely attractive in a world where the traditional moral order seems to have dissolved. It will stand in stark contrast to the ancient belief – much reviled by these people – which holds that **“many are called but few are chosen.”**

They will also argue that a god of unlimited, unconditional love would allow recidivist souls to “opt out” – or cease to exist – if they so choose.



Over the past eighty years or so the church has preached the gospel largely from the standpoint of love. God loves you; He has a plan for you; He sent His Son to save you, to pay your sin debt and intercede on your behalf before His throne; and when you die he will bring you home to live with Him in eternity. This is certainly a wonderful message, a message filled with unspeakable joy, but it is easily misunderstood. Unless we see why God had to act as He did, we will not recognize the magnitude of what Christ did on our behalf or the universal devastation caused by sin. To an unsaved person the gift may seem irrelevant because he has absolutely no understanding of sin and his own fallen condition.

Two Scripturally valid ways to preach the gospel

We can preach the gospel with love to receptive ears, but to those whose hearing has been hardened by the world, we may have to preach the gospel with both love and fear. There is a clear Biblical injunction for this.

“But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. And of some have compassion, making a difference: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.” – Jude 1:20-23

Note those words: **“save with fear”**. Jude is alluding here to those souls who resist the gospel spoken with love. With these obstinate individuals we are obliged to spell out the awful consequences of sin for all who reject the gospel. The apostle Paul describes the punishment that awaits everyone who makes this choice:

“And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power” – 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9

Both passages refer to the fire of God’s judgment. Paul also includes a definition of hell, namely **“everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord [i.e. Jesus], and from the glory of his power.”**

Anyone who imagines that he can see an alternative mode of salvation in God’s Word really needs to study these passages. Their message is stark and unequivocal. A terrible fate awaits all who wilfully reject the gift of salvation through faith in Christ.

As Paul put it in Romans: **“Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness...” – Romans 11:22.**

Works have nothing to do with salvation

For those who expect to find a graduated scale of assessment after death, the shock will be horrifying. There will exist only two possible outcomes: (a) perfect salvation for all of those who came to Christ while they were living here on earth, or (b) eternal damnation for all who reject the gospel of salvation. Despite what all the false religions of the world are teaching, our works will not affect this outcome.

Works have nothing to do with salvation. However, as the Epistle of James makes abundantly clear, all true believers will give ample evidence of their faith through their charitable works and acts of mercy. Paul reminds us several times that these same works will also have a direct bearing on our reward in heaven, which very likely refers to our proximity and service to Christ in eternity.



Paying attention.

Rebellious deafness

As true evangelists we may have to reach the ‘hard of hearing’ with a message that no-one wants to hear. The wrath of God is exactly as Paul describes it – **“the terror of the Lord”**. Once we understand what this means – and as born-again believers we should be very clear about this – we are able to convey to others a basic truth which the world will never teach them, namely that God is both perfect and perfectly just. For this reason He must punish sin, ALL sin. If the individual has refused to allow the blood of Christ to cover his sins, then he will have to account for them himself:

“For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.” – 2 Corinthians 5:10-11

The fear of God is the beginning of wisdom. But we don’t have this fear in our natural, fallen state. It is something we have to learn: **“Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD” (Psalm 34:11)**. This learning process is directly connected with our study of God’s Word:

“...Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and *that* they may teach their children.” – Deuteronomy 4:10

At the end of the day it is God Himself who does this:

**“...I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.”
– Jeremiah 32:40**

The Nicolaitan church may try to teach the fear of God by its own devices, but it is deceiving the sheep and causing them to err:

“Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near *me* with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men:” – Isaiah 29:13

The fear of God cannot be taught by the precept of men. It comes only through the power of the Holy Spirit and constitutes therein the beginning of all wisdom.



Still paying attention.

Where is the fear of God in the church today?

There is a marked absence of any fear of God among those in positions of leadership and stewardship within the church. They are a rare and dying breed.

The Nicolaitan church has no fear of God. Christ rebuked some of the seven churches in the Book of Revelation, but his greatest rebuke by far was reserved for the Nicolaitans, a church which is virtually immune to criticism of any kind:

“Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:” – Revelation 3:17

Most true believers today are well acquainted with the “I am rich” gang, the smug, self-satisfied pastors who claim they “have need of nothing.” They are also well acquainted with the coterie of professing Christians who follow them, who are equally blind to the spiritual collapse of the church and completely oblivious to their own wretched condition.

These are the people, devoid of shame, who will be most receptive to the Universalist heresy when it starts to gather momentum. The idea that God will judge mankind and condemn non-believers to eternal damnation will seem incredibly outdated, a primitive carry-over from bygone times.

They will teach instead that, since all men are equal, that no-one will be lost, and that the unconditional love of God will overcome all differences and manmade distinctions.

We are already familiar with the seditious emphasis on equality in our modern culture, where the entire moral order is being systematically undermined by arguments based on equal rights. When these specious excuses supersede and sweep aside all personal responsibility, sin is forgotten. The Universalist heresy will fit in perfectly with this amoral mindset.



CONCLUSION

In his pride-filled fallen condition, man does not want to believe that hell is a real place. He finds the whole idea repulsive. Alas, the idea which he ought to find repulsive – the rejection of the salvation offered by Christ – is trivialized as a philosophical position, a lifestyle choice, an option which, spiritually speaking, he is entitled to exercise. How can God condemn anyone for making a choice? It makes no sense, they say.

It is a mark of how far man has fallen that this kind of reasoning is so prevalent today. In his pride man rejects – with more fury than ever before – the notion that he is inherently wicked, that he is lost in the depths of sin and rebellion, and that he needs a Savior. The Nicolaitan church is infested with leaders who secretly hold to this view. This is why there is virtually no preaching today on sin, hell, damnation, and the power of Satan to twist and pervert God's Word.

If we walk with these people we will gradually slide into the same blindness and complacency that defiles their walk with God.

Whose company do you like to share? Personally, I seek out those who fear God. Everything they say is immensely refreshing. They are often the most 'ordinary' and unassuming people one could find, and yet they are priceless. I cherish every one of them.

Jeremy James
Ireland
April 18, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

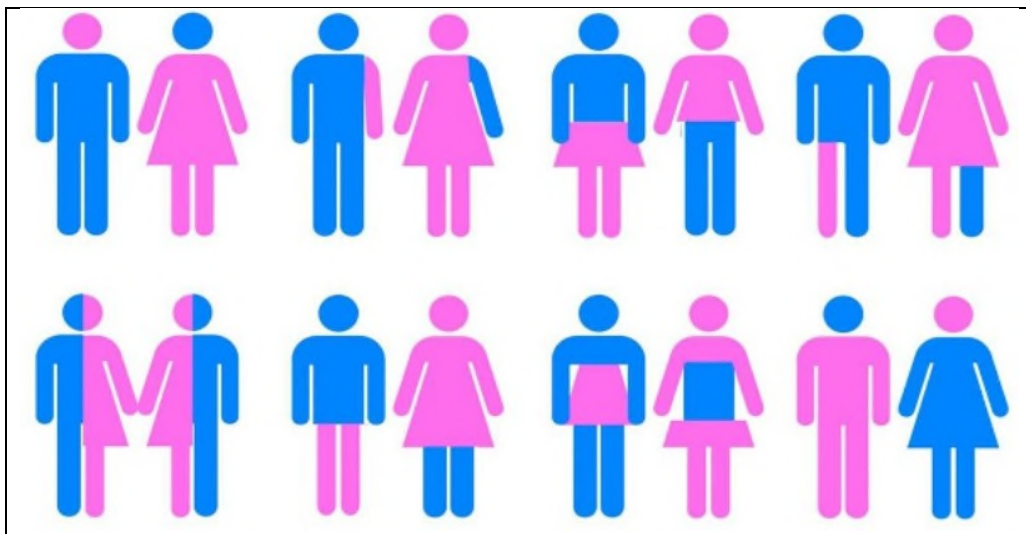
Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Why Are the Irish Unable or Unwilling to Stem the Plague of Gender Perversion?

by Jeremy James



The Word of God tells us a great deal about human nature. In fact it is the only book that tells the truth about the human condition.

Much of what it says – in the Old Testament – pertains to the inner spiritual condition of man before Christ incarnated in human form and redeemed the world. Ever since then man has had the opportunity to live with the law of God written on his heart. This meant he could live with an immediate, intuitive sense of what was right and what would please God. He didn't need to measure his proposed actions against a moral code, though he could do so if he wished. The mere thought of doing something that might be displeasing to God would upset and repel him.

The inner compass

This inner 'compass' functions normally in a born-again believer, but not in natural man. Once Adam and Eve decided to live with the knowledge of good and evil, they were forever burdened with the many alternatives that were available to them. They not only knew what God wanted of them – deeds and thoughts that were righteous and true – but also the many possible alternatives which seemed, in our limited human understanding, to be equally worthy of consideration.



God gave the Law to Moses to teach man just how far his own estimation of right and wrong had departed from the standard that God had established. In his fallen state, the conscience of natural man is deeply conflicted, but he doesn't see this. Only when we repent of our sins and come to Christ in true humility, accepting him as our Savior, is our conscience restored. Once the Holy Spirit comes to live within each of us, He helps us to discern more clearly the will of God in our lives. In our walk with Christ, as we become progressively more sanctified, this power of discernment expands in our soul. The full restoration of our conscience, however, will not be complete until the Resurrection (or Rapture) when we will be as Adam and Eve before the Fall.

The restraining power of the Holy spirit

The Holy Spirit restrains the natural wickedness within each of us. As Christians we all know this. But we tend to forget that the collective body of all believers, which we call the Church, is the Holy Spirit dwelling here on earth. It is in this role that He restrains the wickedness of mankind as a whole.

The LORD Himself did this directly from heaven before the Church was founded:

**“And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man,
for that he also is flesh:” (Genesis 6:3)**

Our wonderful Creator will strive with man for only so long. After His many merciful warnings have been exhausted and man has continued to reject every opportunity to repent, then the LORD will allow him to experience the full implications of his actions.

This will happen to the maximum extent in the End Time when, for the last time, the LORD will say, in effect: My Spirit will not always strive with man:

**“For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who
now letteth [restrains] *will let [restrain]*, until he be taken
out of the way” (2 Thessalonians 2:7)**

The “Restrainer”, of course, is the Holy Spirit. The Enemy would go berserk if he could do everything he wanted without any impediment. The greatest barriers to his activity are the prayers of the saints. This is why the Masters of Chaos, who actively serve and co-operate with the Enemy here on earth, are so careful to avoid disclosing their true identity. They must disguise everything they do, not only to avoid a popular backlash, but to discourage true Christians from praying against them and their devious schemes. The Satanic forces that work through these people are greatly blunted, if not neutralized entirely, by the **“effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man” (James 5:16).**

The law of prayer

The architects of the New World Order are doing everything they can to lure professing Christians into a sinful condition where their prayers have no effect. Every Christian knows that **“The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry” (Psalm 34:15).** They also know that **“The LORD is far from the wicked but He hears the prayers of the righteous.” (Proverbs 15:29).**

Alas, they forget that a professing Christian is not necessarily “righteous”. The Enemy has tricked many in the modern church into replacing “righteous” with “nice.” Today, everyone is nice, but “nice” has NO scriptural foundation. It is a Biblically illiterate term.



Cartoon Christianity.

It is not enough to be a nice person – whatever that means – if order to meet and uphold the standard set by God. We all know many *nice* Christians, possibly hundreds of *nice* Christians, but do you know even ten who are righteous?

In chapter 9 of the gospel of John the man who was blind from birth, whose sight Jesus restored, was challenged by the Pharisees to account for his miraculous healing. He gave a marvellous reply, which included the following observation: **“Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.” (John 9:31)**

This is what we might call the law of prayer, as expressed in the Psalms: **“If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:” (Psalm 66:18).** We can approach God only on His terms, and His terms are very exacting. Either we are completely sinless – which is impossible – or we are covered from head to toe by the imputed righteousness of Christ. Christians who think they can slip past this vital stipulation are greatly mistaken. Their prayers are not heard.

That is the crux of the matter – loving God and doing His will: **“If ye love me, keep my commandments” (John 14:15).**

The war on prayer

The Enemy has tricked millions of believers today into thinking they can regard iniquity in their hearts and still qualify as righteous in the eyes of God. Each one measures himself by his own standard, not by the standard set by God. So they pray and pray, to no effect. They think they are impeding the Enemy when in reality they are only giving him a free hand to do as he pleases.

On 25 May 2018, the people of Ireland voted overwhelmingly to approve the killing of unborn children. And yet these same people expect the God of all Creation to hear their prayers!



Are they insane? Are their pastors so lacking in Biblical knowledge that they cannot even counsel their flocks on the sinfulness of murder? For example, just before the Referendum, the Presbyterian church in Ireland issued an instruction to all of its members: “Vote according to your conscience.” This was equivalent to saying, “Vote according to what your heart is telling you and ignore what God’s Word has clearly stated.” The Presbyterians of Ireland took their counsel from Satan.

Shame on them. And shame on the sixty or so Presbyterian ministers in the Republic of Ireland who remained silent while this wicked edict was being promulgated. This is the Nicolaitan church in full flow, haughty in the extreme, indifferent to God’s Word, and impervious to rebuke.

Given what it has just done, Ireland is now a country whose prayers cannot be heard. If you doubt this, then consider Isaiah 1:15 -

“When you spread out your hands in prayer, I will hide My eyes from you; even though you multiply your prayers, I will not listen. Your hands are covered with blood.” (Isaiah 1:15)

Or Proverbs 28:9 -

“Whoever turns his ear away from hearing the law, even his prayer is detestable.” (Proverbs 28:9)

Of course, there are individuals here and there throughout Ireland who mourn what has happened, who continue to tremble at God’s Word and who truly seek to live in accordance with His holy will. But the vast majority have gone down a different path.

The abolition of marriage in Ireland

This change in direction was already evident on 22 May 2015 when the people of Ireland voted, again overwhelmingly, to abolish Christian marriage. They decided that the lifelong union of a man and a woman in the bond of matrimony was morally equivalent to a partnership between cohabitating homosexuals. Their ignorance of the harm done by sodomy and the so-called ‘homosexual lifestyle’ was almost as great as their ignorance of the moral order that has nourished and sustained mankind for millennia.



The absurd conceit known as ‘gay marriage’.

Unless we can see this, we will not understand why the decay that has now taken root will greatly accelerate in the years ahead. Neither will we understand why the prayers of many who profess to be Christian are not being heard. Once a nation takes the course that Ireland has just taken, where the traditional order has effectively been jettisoned and all civil and moral authority vested instead in a band of Christ-hating deceivers, the protective providence of God is no longer assured. The nation is now at the mercy of the sinister power it has so presumptuously unleashed.

Ireland is under attack

The vast majority of the Irish population have no idea that their nation is under attack. Most of them would laugh at the very idea. Who would bother attacking us, they ask? Well, if they understood that the goal of the New World Order is to abolish sovereign nation states and replace them with a unified system of world government, they would see that Ireland is a legitimate target. In fact Ireland would seem to be an especially attractive target given its strategic location at the edge of the Atlantic, its temperate climate, its extensive agricultural resources, and the bewildering inability of its people to take even a single step to defend their own children.



The latter is frightening. In 2012, the Irish voted to amend their Constitution to enable the state to permanently remove children from their parents. In doing so they allowed the government to decide under what circumstances it could do so. Without tight legal constraints this power is very easily abused. In future this could likely prove to be a powerful weapon in the hands of a Marxist government – the only kind we now have.

We have already mentioned the legalized destruction of Christian marriage and the random killing of unborn children. To this we can add a law which was shamelessly pushed through parliament in 2015 that enables anyone over age 18 to change their official gender without changing anything else. This effectively amounts to the abolition of biological gender, making Ireland, as far as we can tell, the first country in the world to do so. There are also Bills before parliament to proselytize schoolchildren with sexual material far beyond their years and to criminalize anyone who tries to counsel homosexuals.

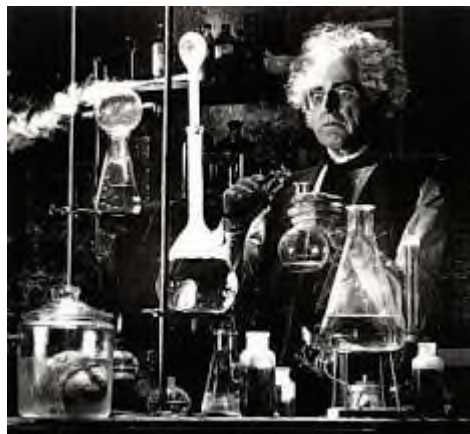
Children are the main target in all of these depraved innovations. The stable childhood that our grandparents enjoyed will be entirely unknown to children of the next generation.

The Queering of Ireland

In academic circles one finds frequent reference to ‘queer’ studies, namely courses dealing with various aspects of the LGBTQ agenda. *Wikipedia* defines it as “Queer studies, sexual diversity studies, or LGBT studies...the study of issues relating to sexual orientation and gender identity usually focusing on lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, asexual, queer, questioning, intersex people and cultures.” The Q in LGBTQ stands for queer, which is not a pejorative term. Academics like it because encapsulates the radical nature of the LGBTQ philosophy which, in essence, is the espousal of every form of sexual activity and every kind of sexual relationship other than those approved in the Bible.

What we have seen in Ireland since 2012 has been, in effect, the queering of the Irish Constitution, along with many traditional legal concepts relating to the family.

This revolution – how else can we describe it? – is not just tolerated, but endorsed by the Irish people. The concept of self-harm is normally applied only to individuals, but in this instance it applies to the nation as a whole. The electorate has decided to subject their children to influences which have been shown again and again to be harmful, influences which our grandparents would never have tolerated. These include the imposition of experimental family arrangements, experimental marital commitments, experimental gender identification, experimental sexual education, experimental sexual activities, and the experimental categorization of an unborn child as biological garbage.



Their failure to recognize the extreme and seemingly irreversible nature of the legal and moral changes they are making – with the cynical connivance of their Marxist leaders – is almost as incomprehensible as the changes themselves. Why would any nation want to harm its own children in this way?

Yet another weapon

The weapons being used against them are obvious enough – endless propaganda from a corrupt media, endless lies from a corrupt government, endless hypocrisy from a corrupt Catholic hierarchy, and endless humbug and false doctrine from the so-called Bible-believing church. While these go some way toward explaining the feeble response by the common people of Ireland to the stunning collapse of the traditional moral order, they cannot explain the rebellious spiritual attitude that was needed to make it possible or the callous indifference by many – the vast majority – to the harm that these radical changes will cause. Why would any nation harm, or risk harming, its own children?

A recent event, widely reported in the media, will help to shed light on all of this.

On 15-16 April, each of the three leading Irish national newspapers carried a report about the cancellation of a storytelling event for children scheduled to be held in a public library near Dublin on 26th June. The headlines in each case were as follows:

**Drag storytelling event for children cancelled
due to ‘degrading’ comments
Deansgrange library ‘inundated with
extremely violent homophobia’
- The Irish Times, 15 April 2019**

**'Drag story time' event for children cancelled
at Dublin library after backlash
- The Irish Independent, 15 April 2019**

**Dublin council criticised for cancelling
drag storytelling event
- The Irish Examiner, 16 April 2019**

Anyone reading these headlines would likely assume that a well-meaning homosexual troupe, which had offered a valuable social service, was subjected to a barrage of homophobic abuse and forced to cancel their planned event. The narrative in each of the newspaper reports, which are available online, supported this perception. The aggrieved drag group were quoted extensively and no comments were made or questions asked by any of the journalists about the radical nature of what the public library service had approved for children in the age group 3-7.

What the newspapers chose to ignore

Let's look at some facts regarding this proposed event. It was scheduled to mark Dublin 'Pride' week and was therefore a strategic homosexual event, designed to acquaint children as young as three with the strange world of homosexual cross-dressing and camp behavior. The performing troupe or collective was called 'Glitter Hole', which is a common slang term for the ever-available anus of the promiscuous homosexual – a fact which none of the three national newspapers bothered to note. There was no indication in the reports that the troupe had police (Garda) clearance to intermingle with very young children. This is a point of particular importance given that the event focused sharply on the ideology of sexual identity and was deliberately designed to normalize behavior which a child might otherwise treat with caution. The newspapers also failed to state that the troupe specializes in bawdy sexual performances for an adult audience, where lewd, degrading and provocative behavior is applauded by people who celebrate the queer lifestyle and reject traditional Christian values. The official program for the event even stated that it would offer children "unabashedly queer role models."



Drag Story Time
SUMMER STARS
Wed 26 June, 3.00pm
Ages: 3-7yrs +
All welcome
Come help Deansgrange Library kick off Summer Reading 2019 in very glamorous style! Book lovers of all ages are invited to dlr Libraries' first ever Drag Story Time event, with the kings and queens of Dublin-based collective Glitter Hole. Providing families with glamorous, positive, and unabashedly queer role models, join us to celebrate the imagination and playfulness of childhood as well as exploring picture books that celebrate being you whoever you are.

Dundrum Library
T 298 5000
E dundrumlib@dlr
Events for adults

Quiet Wednesday
Dundrum library
Autism-friendly e
Wednesdays 3, 1
5.30-7.30pm
All welcome.
Each Wednesday during April, we'll lights down and in Dundrum Lib more welcoming autistic patrons. is available on re ask all of our us taking phone ca turning down a etc. We welcom comments, the observations

From the official program.

Cultural Marxist propaganda from the Irish media

Why did the three newspapers decide to portray the troupe members as the victims in this sordid episode? And why did they deliberately ignore the most serious issue of all, namely, why anyone thought it either appropriate or edifying to expose little children to blatant homosexual propaganda? It is a sign of how our media now operates that these newspapers – *The Irish Times*, *The Irish Independent*, and *The Irish Examiner* – took this approach.

The subversive tools of cultural Marxism will always be used on occasions like this to denigrate and question decent human behavior, to cast the culprit as the victim and vice versa, and to extol tolerance and free choice as the ultimate yardstick in all areas of morality and human conduct, especially sexual conduct.

The Irish Times has shown its Marxist credentials again and again over the past fifteen years. Its treatment of traditional Christian values is characterized invariably by a snooty dismissiveness, refined derision or, with increasing frequency, a sneering contempt. While it has one or two tame conservative contributors to create the illusion of impartiality, it never fails to concentrate all of its passion, where required, on denouncing the traditional moral order. The Catholic Church is vilified at every turn, while the Bible is never more than a curious work of literature which can be relied upon from time to time to provide a challenging clue in the crossword section.



Anyone with an ounce of common sense or a modicum of human decency would know that a young child should never be exposed to sexual propaganda. Even diehard atheists, who have little regard for absolute moral values, would accept this. So why did Dun Laoghaire/Rathdown library service consider this activity, aimed at very young children, to be appropriate, suitable, or even sane? This service is funded by the taxpayer through Dublin County Council, so why did the Council give its approval? And the staff of Deansgrange library have a voice, so why didn't they use it in defense of little children?



One of numerous Drag Queen Story Hour sessions in U.S. public libraries.

At a public forum on 17 September 2018, one drag queen performer admitted on camera that drag queen storytime events were intended to enable “the grooming the next generation”.

[See video: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=899uwvQE7lc&feature=youtu.be>]

– “unabashedly queer role models”

It is clear that this proposed activity was only made possible by the formal consent of several well-placed public servants, all supported by the taxpayer, and all subject to a duty of care while fulfilling their contractual responsibilities. And yet none of them saw fit to object to a proposal which was obviously intended to expose very young children to the influence of gender-bending adults – “unabashedly queer role models” – people who routinely make a skit of normal human behavior and who, as homosexuals, very likely participate in activities which are simply too shameful to describe. What gave them the right to make **any** decision regarding the sexual education of very young children? And what gave them the right to use public funds to finance this blatant violation of public trust?

These are very obvious questions, and yet the Marxist press ignored them all. Instead the three newspapers focused only on the alleged emotional hurt of a few gender-bending performers. The poor drag queens were left weeping in their mascara, while the witless people of Ireland were expected to share in their grief.

The New World Order is using gender perversion as a weapon

The New World Order is a carefully managed program of subversion, destruction and re-organization. The masterminds behind it have spent decades designing and implementing the various strategic elements which, collectively, will overturn the existing social order and facilitate the imposition of a worldwide authoritarian regime where Biblical Christianity has been eliminated.

Gender subversion plays a key role in this process. The corruption of adults through pornography, sodomy, and recreational promiscuity is already far advanced in most western societies. So too is the corruption of teenagers and young adults through the Internet, smart phones and social media. The big target now is the pre-teen child. He or she must be made to doubt their gender, to question their sexuality, to become sexually aware at a very tender age, and to become familiar with a range of sexual activities and devices, practices and images which are both wholly inappropriate and potentially damaging to their normal emotional development. The precocious sexualization of young children will also make them far more vulnerable to sexual predators. As we have shown in previous papers, the Elite have been using the systematic sexual abuse of young children for generations to produce insecure, emotionally damaged adults who will do as they are told, especially when directed by the invisible voice of authority known as the state.

The gender-bending indoctrination of little children by drag artists in public libraries has been delayed in Ireland for the time being. But the threat of a recurrence is ever with us. The queering of Irish children, the aggressive sexualization of innocent minds, will continue to receive strong support in the Irish media, while those who oppose this salacious campaign will be vilified as bigots or 'homophobes'. Meanwhile the Marxist editors and opinion-formers who are pushing this shameless propaganda will take care never to tell the Irish public the true story about the so-called 'homosexual lifestyle' or the appalling damage that it inflicts on its practitioners.



Eventually God will give a nation over to its lustful imagination

The people of Ireland are unable to stem the plague of gender perversion because they lack any genuine love of the truth. It is just as the Word of God has prophesied, “**they received not the love of the truth**” (2 Thessalonians 2:10). In a world where “nice” is the new righteous, where morality is a purely personal matter, and where social institutions like marriage and the family can be redefined in line with Marxist ideology, the term *perversion* is void of meaning.

In their religious tradition, which was mostly Roman Catholic, they acquired a knowledge of God, but they took this knowledge for granted and refused to let it grow in their hearts. This can continue for only so long before a fatal spiritual contraction occurs. Here is how the Apostle Paul described it:

“...when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.” (Romans 1:21)

This is where Ireland stands today. Its people no longer glorify God as God; they are not grateful for all that God has given them; they devise a false morality in their vain imagination; and their “foolish” or corrupt hearts no longer respond to the light of truth. Hardly anyone would contest this assessment. The facts proclaim it from the rooftops.

Scripture tells us what happens to a nation that takes this course:

“[since they chose not] to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind...” (Romans 1:28)

A reprobate mind is actually the natural mind of man, a mind which, on account of its many impurities, is unable to function as it should. A reprobate mind simply cannot distinguish true morality from false morality, or righteous conduct from decadent behavior. The Holy Spirit will correct this defect in those who retain a knowledge of God, but for those who don't, who defiantly pursue their own path without reference to God, there is no recourse.



Are these the games we should play with our children?

When a nation rejects the counsel of God it is prey to its own counsel – and its associated lusts. We have already seen this in Scripture. When Israel rejected the Almighty, He left them to their own devices:

**“So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust:
and they walked in their own counsels.”
(Psalm 81:12)**

The Enemy wants man to turn his back on God. Since the Almighty alone can defend him, and since his own counsel will always betray him, this seeming emancipation is a sickening illusion. Even before the Enemy arrives on the scene, his lusts will reduce him to a degenerate mess. Unable to contain his carnal impulses, natural man slides very rapidly into sexual indulgence. So, when the LORD leaves man to follow his own heart, homosexual promiscuity (and much else besides) is inevitable:

**“Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness
through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour
their own bodies between themselves:”
(Romans 1:24)**

CONCLUSION

There is much talk today about love and the importance of love. But this is hypocrisy. A society that introduces laws and social policies that markedly increase the risk of harm to its own children is a morally corrupt society, a society that has long abandoned its attachment to love.

Liberal laws relating to homosexuality risk the well-being of any child or young adult who becomes entangled in this harmful, promiscuous and often predatory lifestyle. Liberal laws which reduce marriage to a contract between sodomites are an attack on an institution that was obviously designed to protect children. Liberal laws that deprive young children of their innocence and mandate their sexualization through the educational system are despicable and perverse.

Lax practices that allow drag performers and homosexuals to gain access to very young children, for any reason, are deplorable in the extreme, the mark of a nation enslaved by a reprobate mind.

Liberal laws that allow the psychiatric profession or anyone else to suggest to a boy that he might be a girl, or to a girl that she might be a boy, are nothing short of legalized sadism. When these same laws are then used to sterilize young children and surgically remove their genitalia, they are on a par with many of the laws passed by the Nazis. When a fascist regime imposes such laws, we can understand their purpose, but when a democratic society decides to do so, we know we have arrived at a very dark chapter in the downward spiral of humanity.

Not only did the people of Ireland decide in 2018 to murder a proportion of their own unborn children – an act that would have shamed many of the Nazi elite – but they are now bent on propagandizing and confusing the children who survive, urging them to question their gender, and exposing them to a wide variety of perverse and unnatural influences which are bound to do lasting harm to many of them.

To what purpose? To satisfy the Marxists, the pedophiles, the sodomite agenda, and the New World Order; to destroy our sovereignty; and to wreck what is left of true Biblical Christianity on this benighted island.

Ireland is now a very sick society, a society that is both unable and unwilling to protect its children from sexual perversion and legalized harm. It is a society in which iniquity abounds and where love in any meaningful sense is rapidly draining away. It is exactly as Jesus said when describing the End Times in the gospel of Matthew: **“And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.” (Matthew 24:12)**

Jeremy James

Ireland

April 27, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

The Ritual Decapitation of Notre Dame

by Jeremy James



The devil is eating his way into the heart of Europe. Huge numbers of people who worship the false god of Islam are being allowed to enter France, Germany, Sweden and many other countries, to treat it as 'their' home and to put down roots. This must be very pleasing to Baal, who is not only the god of Islam but the god of apostate Judaism. He is also the god of Freemasonry, the 'secret' esoteric society that spans Europe like an open sewer.

When the head is rotten...

The Roman Catholic Church, which for centuries has taught a false gospel and led millions to perdition, has also been infiltrated by Freemasonry. Today it is led by a man with a wicked past who harbors pedophiles, finances the passage of illegal aliens into the US, meets publicly with radical abortionists and homosexual activists, and equates the LORD God of the Bible with the god of Islam.

To the extent that true Christianity exists in any form in Europe, it is found only in scattered and isolated pockets. Real believers are hard to find! It is impossible to put a label on any of these people since the Laodicean church is awash with labels, none of which depict its true spiritual condition.

In the crazy, heretical, rebellious world in which we now live, it is likely that some of these true believers survive within the Roman Catholic Church. Surrounded by idolatry and empty rituals, imaginary holiness and goddess worship, they have managed, despite these appalling obstacles, to find Christ and the cross. They have little strength, so they remain where they are. But in their hearts they love and worship Jesus Christ as their Lord and Savior – and him alone.

As some commentators have remarked, these tearful individuals have found the living Christ despite the best efforts of the Roman hierarchy to keep them in darkness. Their numbers are few and would appear to be dwindling every day. But numerically, across Europe as a whole, they likely constitute a formidable barrier to some of the dreadful works that Satan wants to carry out.

Christ speaks of obedience

Christ spoke of the man who had two sons. He asked the first to go and work in his vineyard for a day. His son refused, but later repented and went. The father asked his second son to do likewise but, despite agreeing to do so, he didn't go. Which of these two lads did the will of their father? (Matthew 21:31) By the same token we may ask: Which is more pleasing to God, the Catholic who grieves sincerely over the ailing spiritual condition of the world or the professing Christian who barely gives it a second thought?

Notre Dame as a monument to Christian belief in Europe

If we look at Notre Dame purely as an architectural achievement, it was a jewel in the crown of an idolatrous church. However, when viewed in broader terms, it was a startling monument to an age when most of Europe acknowledged the sovereignty of the God of Jacob and the redeeming work of His Son, Jesus of Nazareth. The huge cost of its construction was funded by millions of faithful followers over many generations, men and women who humbly contributed from their meagre means to build a structure which reflected, in their eyes, the beauty and grandeur of the unimaginable Being who made them. It was a visible statement of their faith, an enduring expression of their gratitude for the providence of Almighty God and ministrations of the Holy Trinity.

This is why Satan hates it! And this is why his wicked servants schemed to destroy it by fire on April 15th.



Each statue comprises about 500 lbs of copper.

The persecution of Christianity in Europe

For readers who would prefer to think of this dreadful event as an accident, we have little to offer. In a country where churches are being vandalised and burned every week, where the secular establishment despise the Word of God and spurn any mention of Jesus Christ, where a senior politician who is seen coming out of church on a Sunday morning is soon culled from the ranks, and where the Luciferian Masons in the Grand Orient rule with impunity, it was only a matter of time before this wicked plan was carried out. Their arrogance was such that they didn't even bother to make it look like an accident.



The ritualistic nature of this infernal enterprise was made apparent by the removal of 16 large statues from the roof of the building a few days before the fire. In the iconography of Notre Dame, these represented the 12 Apostles and the 4 Evangelists. They were installed in 1860 and had been *in situ* ever since. And yet they were ALL removed just a few days before the raging fire would have destroyed them.

Was this a mark of piety among the Masons? Not at all! It was actually the opposite, a cynical ceremony to mock the Apostles, the foundation of the church. Not only were they removed and placed in storage, but they were beheaded before being lowered to the ground.



Decapitation in the occult

Decapitation is a potent symbolic act in the occult. The Freemasons attach great importance to June 24th, the Catholic feast day marking the birth of John the Baptist. Those in the lower degrees believe the prophet whom God had chosen as the herald of Christ is thereby accorded a special honor by the Craft, but this is not so. His decapitation by Herod is seen instead by high level practitioners as the only fitting end for a Christian (We touched on this in a previous paper, #73). Thus the decapitation of the 16 statues was a Masonic or Cabalistic ritual that magically foreshadowed the work of the Antichrist during the Tribulation.

The Apostles were beheaded or ‘guillotined’, just like thousands of victims during the French Revolution, a Satanic bloodbath. The Illuminati contempt for Christianity was evident even then when they took control of Notre Dame itself and turned it into a ‘Temple of Reason’.

The same decapitation motif may be seen also in the infamous red fez worn by the Shriners, an elite branch of Freemasonry with close links to Islam. This occult organization was formerly known as the Ancient Arabic Order of the Nobles of the Mystic Shrine. Their first temple, called 'Mecca Temple', was established in New York City in 1872.



The Shriners' emblem (above) includes the star and crescent moon of Islam, the head of Pharaoh – a symbol of Satan – and the sword or scimitar used by Islamic warriors to behead their victims.



The red fez worn by Shriners

The red fez, which is worn by all Shriners, is meant to represent a white fez soaked in blood. It is said that during a brutal massacre of Christians in Morocco, where hundreds of victims were decapitated, the streets ran with so much blood that a fallen fez would quickly turn red. These symbols of Christian decapitation were later worn during occult ceremonies.

Public decapitation is practised today in Riyadh and Tehran, as well as other parts of the Islamic world. It is also the mode of execution prescribed for idolators under the so-called Noahide Laws, the code of conduct for gentiles as defined by apostate Judaism. Under the Noahide code anyone who believes that Jesus Christ is the Son of God is guilty of idolatry. Incredibly, these same laws are also endorsed by the United Nations and celebrated every year on 'Education Day' in the U.S. [See our paper #183.]



A macabre scene

Baal's preferred method of execution

We can see from this how Freemasonry, Islam and Cabala – which are all based on the worship of Baal – are working together behind the scenes to legalize decapitation which, as the Book of Revelation reveals, will be the principal method of execution during the Tribulation:

“And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.” (Revelation 20:4)

Note those words, **“beheaded for the witness of Jesus...”**

The Apostles above Notre Dame were beheaded, their torsos suspended in full view above the city, and then slung one by one into “tumbrels” waiting in the street below. Today they languish next to their severed heads, bundled together like mutilated corpses in a rustic workshop.

Notre Dame itself was decapitated a few days later when its ancient timbers were incinerated and the entire roof collapsed.

CONCLUSION

The Illuminati embody the spirit of Nimrod, “**the mighty hunter before the LORD**” (**Genesis 10:9**), who built his cities in the Land of Shinar. The chief of these was Babel, later called Babylon. He also built great cities in Assyria, notably Nineveh. All of the pagan or gnostic religions of our modern age can be traced back to the dark, rebellious philosophy of Nimrod.

This ruthless individual must have been filled with rage when God scattered the massed army of workers that he had assembled to build his great Tower. The loss of a common language made it impossible for them to carry out such a demanding enterprise. When they departed, he was left with a partially finished monument, a massive structure which, instead of advertising his imperial greatness, served only to remind everyone of his ignominious defeat.

Today Notre Dame stands, as intended, in a similar condition. It too will be “rebuilt” according to President Macron; meanwhile it is no more than a noble ruin, a grand reminder of what once had been. To the Illuminati it symbolizes the destruction of Christianity in Europe. They impressed their signature on the entire affair through the ritual decapitation and public humiliation of the Apostles.

We can be sure that the “rebuilt” version of Notre Dame will incorporate esoteric and masonic symbolism, thereby completing the work of desecration that the Illuminati began on 15th April.

Jeremy James
Ireland
May 04, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Pope Francis: Vicar of Chaos

by Jeremy James



For those Catholics who truly care about their religion, and who are keeping a close eye on what their spiritual leader is up to, these are immensely challenging times. Alas, few seem to be aware of what is happening. The world media continues to ensure that their perception of the man known as ‘Pope Francis’ is never more than a carefully managed illusion. The reality behind the mask has never found its way onto the front pages of our newspapers or featured in a reasoned debate on national television.

Media Man

The current Pope is being portrayed essentially as a well-meaning reformer surrounded by backward-looking traditionalists who are doing all they can to impede the realization of his great vision – his “higher vision” – for the Catholic Church. He is cast as a humble person, someone who wants to get close to the people, to hear their hearts and answer their concerns, someone who hates red tape and long-winded theological debates about an antiquated morality. The media constantly present him as a man of action, as someone who is making a real difference, a champion of the under-class who knows how to tackle corruption within the Church and is truly committed to a program of reform grounded in renewal, introspection, and compassion (“mercy”).

However, to those who have been following the real action behind the scenes and who understand the greater plan for a New World Order, this portrait is complete nonsense. They can see that the Catholic laity are being fed a simplistic and grossly misleading narrative. In the course of this paper we will expose the original face of Jorge Bergoglio – the man now known to the world as Pope Francis – and the dark task that his masters have set him.

A brief overview of the Roman Catholic Church

Before we go any further we need to be clear about the role of the Catholic Church itself in Satan's plan for mankind. We have already examined this in some detail in earlier papers – see **Appendix A** – but a brief summary is needed here if we are to make sense of the strategy that Bergoglio and his handlers are following.

When Christianity was founded in the first century, Satan immediately set about destroying it. After repeatedly shedding the blood of the saints and finding that it only enabled the church to grow faster than before, he decided to take control of it himself. It became the official religion of the Roman empire around 325 A.D. Bit by bit it grew into a centrally controlled institution directed by a self-appointed elite. Virtually all of the Catholic elements of this new religion were formulated by a man of genius, Augustine of Hippo, in the 5th century. His vision for a universal Catholic Church held sway for over a thousand years, shaping its theology and moulding the structures around which clerical power was exercised.



Under this re-branded form of Christianity, salvation was no longer by faith but by works, and the sacrifice on Calvary, as important as it was, provided only a limited reservoir of grace which had to be supplemented by the 'sacraments' of the church, the 'sacrifice' of the mass, and periodic additions to the reservoir of grace by sinners whose holiness outweighed the harm caused by their sin. In effect, these ordained saints were net contributors to the pool of grace and were formally recognized as such by the saint-maker, the Pope himself, through the rite of canonization.

Initially the Pope was only the bishop of Rome, one of the four main centers of ecclesiastical power, the others being Alexandria, Antioch and Constantinople. As the influence of the others waned the bishop of Rome appropriated for himself the title of Pontifex Maximus, a kind of *capo di tutti capi*. The entire system was managed by the "grievous wolves" whom the Apostle Paul warned about in Acts 20:29.

Despite surviving as a pale shadow of true Christianity, the Roman Catholic Church – like its Orthodox counterpart after 1054 – preserved the doctrine of the Holy Trinity. Alas, this has been battered shamelessly by a long series of Papal Encyclicals and violated in the most grotesque fashion by Marian worship and the doctrine of purgatory. As a result it is doubtful whether even one Catholic in a thousand ever succeeds in working his way through the multiple layers of paganism woven through Catholic dogma to find the pure truth of the Gospel hidden beneath.

Rome obscures the truth of the Trinity in three ways. As we have seen it demeans (and blasphemes) the Son of God by reducing his work on Calvary to a finite accomplishment, to something which has no eternal effect unless it is supplemented by the works of man.

It demeans (and blasphemes) the Holy Spirit by replacing His presence here on earth with the so-called ‘vicar of Christ’, namely the sinner known as the bishop of Rome.

And it demeans (and blasphemes) the Father by claiming He is identical with the god of Islam. This outrageous heresy was quietly smuggled in via Vatican II. Most Catholics are not aware that, according to Canon Law, they are worshipping Allah. (“The Church's relationship with the Muslims... they profess to hold the faith of Abraham, and together with us they adore the one, merciful God, mankind's judge on the last day.” – *Roman Catholic Catechism*, paragraph 841.)



The ‘Chrislam’ logo designed by the Vatican to mark the Pope’s visit to Morocco in 2019. [Chrislam denotes the proposed merger of Christianity and Islam]. The perverted cross in this image is one of many instances where Pope Francis has approved disrespectful representations of the cross of Calvary.

As many prominent Bible scholars of the past have remarked, the Roman Catholic Church has been designed with great skill and sophistication to mimic true Christianity. It is a tragic institution, a strange and dangerous counterfeit which blinds its members to the glorious work of Christ and the free gift of salvation.

The Ten Commandments

On the other hand, the Roman Catholic Church, in its traditional role, has always placed a strong emphasis on the formal authority of the Ten Commandments – even while it violates the second and wallows in idolatry. This enabled it to act as a bastion against ‘modernism’ in the 19th century and the many clever philosophies that promoted atheism and humanism. The structures that have kept it in power for centuries are now standing in the way of the New World Order. While great headway has been made in dismantling these structures, notably via the Second Vatican Council, further subversion is needed to break its confidence in the immutability of the moral order.

Its enemies know that, if the Catholic Church can be made to accept modern sexual morality and betray the position it has defended for centuries, it will fall apart. Even though great cracks in its ethical edifice have been made over the past half century, a clear doctrinal rejection of any aspect of traditional morality has yet to occur. It would appear to be the task of the current Pope to make this breach, however small, and pave the way for more far-reaching ‘reforms’ in the years ahead.



**“For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.”
– Psalm 119:89**

Recent criticism of Pope Francis

While the world media conceals the many faults and failings of Pope Francis, the Internet still allows some pertinent and revealing material to trickle through. Without it the public would have little inkling that something was seriously wrong. In the following pages we discuss four works which tell a very different story about the Catholic Church and the man who controls it.

A: Vigano Letter, 22 August 2018

Firstly, we examine the open letter of 22 August 2018 setting out the testimony of Archbishop Carlo Maria Vigano, who served as Apostolic Nuncio (Vatican Ambassador) to the U.S. from 2011 to 2016. In it he gave lengthy details of the efforts he had made to alert Pope Francis to the predatory sexual activities of Cardinal Theodore McCarrick. The Vatican already had a detailed file on McCarrick's record as a serial sexual predator. The previous Pope, Benedict XVI, had seemingly placed severe restrictions on both his movements and his ministry until his case could be fully investigated. Pope Francis, however, ignored the material sent to him by Vigano and lifted the sanctions placed on McCarrick by his predecessor. To make matters worse, he defended McCarrick's reputation and even appointed him as his special advisor. Vigano also alleged that three consecutive Secretaries of State – Sodano, Bertone, and Parolin – were all aware of McCarrick's homosexual activities and were complicit in the cover-up.



**Pope Francis prepares to embrace Cardinal McCarrick,
a known predatory pedophile.**

Many of the allegations made by Vigano are disputed. The media has to a large extent portrayed him as a lone wolf with a vendetta against Pope Francis. The impact of the letter has also been weakened by the Vatican's refusal to make available papers which would settle the matter one way or the other. It would appear that Vigano relied primarily on his record and his reputation as a former Apostolic Nuncio to win public support for an independent enquiry into his allegations.

The gravity of what he alleged may be inferred from the following extracts from his letter. We focus, not just on the allegations made in relation to Cardinal McCarrick, whose conduct has been abominable, but on the central issue, namely the existence of an extensive homosexual network, both within the Vatican and within many religious orders, which is working in secret to corrupt the Catholic Church:

“Bishops and priests, abusing their authority, have committed horrendous crimes to the detriment of their faithful, minors, innocent victims, and young men eager to offer their lives to the Church, or by their silence have not prevented [such crimes from being perpetrated].”

“...a conspiracy of silence not so dissimilar from the one that prevails in the mafia.”

“...corruption has reached the very top of the Church's hierarchy [i.e to Pope Francis]”

“[the facts regarding McCarrick's behavior] were of such gravity and vileness as to provoke bewilderment, a sense of disgust, deep sorrow and bitterness in the reader, and that they constituted the crimes of seducing, requesting depraved acts of seminarians and priests, repeatedly and simultaneously with several people...”

“...the Cardinal [Bertone] had no difficulty in insistently presenting for the episcopate candidates known to be active homosexuals”

“...Cardinal Pietro Parolin, the current Secretary of State, was also complicit in covering up the misdeeds of McCarrick...”

“...some very close to Pope Francis, such as Cardinal Francesco Coccopalmerio and Archbishop Vincenzo Paglia...belong to the homosexual current in favor of subverting Catholic doctrine on homosexuality...”

“These characters are closely associated with individuals belonging in particular to the deviated wing of the Society of Jesus [i.e. the Jesuits], unfortunately today a majority, which had already been a cause of serious concern to Paul VI and subsequent pontiffs.”

“First he [Pope Francis] insulted the abuse victims. Then, only when he was forced by the media, and a revolt by the Chilean victims and faithful, did he recognize his error and apologize, while stating that he had been misinformed, causing a disastrous situation for the Church in Chile...”

“...Even in the tragic affair of McCarrick, Pope Francis’s behavior was no different. He knew from at least June 23, 2013 that McCarrick was a serial predator. Although he knew that he was a corrupt man, he covered for him to the bitter end; indeed, he made McCarrick’s advice his own, which was certainly not inspired by sound intentions and for love of the Church. It was only when he was forced by the report of the abuse of a minor, again on the basis of media attention, that he took action [regarding McCarrick] to save his image in the media.”

“...The seriousness of homosexual behavior must be denounced. The homosexual networks present in the Church must be eradicated, as Janet Smith, Professor of Moral Theology at the Sacred Heart Major Seminary in Detroit, recently wrote. “*The problem of clergy abuse*,” she wrote, “*cannot be resolved simply by the resignation of some bishops, and even less so by bureaucratic directives. The deeper problem lies in homosexual networks within the clergy which must be eradicated.*” These homosexual networks, which are now widespread in many dioceses, seminaries, religious orders, etc., act under the concealment of secrecy and lies with the power of octopus tentacles, and strangle innocent victims and priestly vocations, and are strangling the entire Church.”

“...by the grave, disconcerting and sinful conduct of Pope Francis and by the conspiracy of silence of so many pastors, and who are tempted to abandon the Church, disfigured by so many ignominies.”

“...He followed the advice of someone he knew well to be a pervert, thus multiplying exponentially with his supreme authority the evil done by McCarrick. And how many other evil pastors is Francis still continuing to prop up in their active destruction of the Church!”

“...they exercise power with ‘octopus tentacles’... - Vigano



Pontifex Octopus?

Catholics who fail to weigh carefully the allegations made by Archbishop Vigano are either indifferent to the well-being of the Catholic Church or unwilling to face the unpleasant reality which they depict. They must be immensely challenging for those who still call the Pope “the Holy Father.” This is understandable. But no Pope was ever anything but a man and a sinner; thus it behoves those who truly love Christ to rise to this challenge and establish as best they can the truth or otherwise of the allegations made by Vigano.

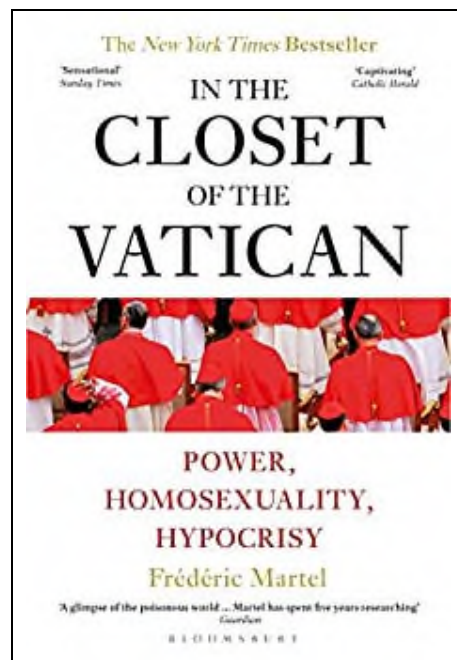
Here, in summary, is what he said:

Bishops and priests have committed horrendous crimes; the church of Rome is controlled by a conspiracy of silence similar to that of the Mafia; the corruption has reached to the Pope himself. Highly placed individuals within the hierarchy, as well as the Jesuit Order, are subverting Catholic doctrine on homosexuality and condoning behavior of such gravity and vileness as to provoke bewilderment. The Jesuit Order is part of this conspiracy. Although the Pope knew that McCarrick was a corrupt man, he covered for him to the end. His conduct has been “grave, disconcerting and sinful.” He followed the advice of someone he knew well to be a pervert, thus multiplying exponentially with his supreme authority the evil done by McCarrick. How many other evil pastors is he still continuing to prop up as they work to destroy the Church? The homosexual networks present in the Church must be eradicated! They are now widespread in many dioceses, seminaries, and religious orders. Behind a veil of secrecy and lies they exercise power with “octopus tentacles” and are intent on strangling the entire Church.

B: In the Closet of the Vatican

Vigano is not alone. Many concerned clergy and theologians are raising their voices. So too are certain journalists. Earlier this year a book appeared in France under the title *Sodoma* (Sodom) which gave an extensive analysis of the extent to which the Church of Rome is now under the control of an entrenched homosexual clique. Researched and written by an experienced French journalist, Frédéric Martel, its title in English is ***In the Closet of the Vatican: Power, Homosexuality, Hypocrisy***. Over the course of 550 pages he provides jaw-dropping details of an organization crippled by the sin of sexual perversion. Martel confirms the existence of a powerful homosexual clique within the Catholic Church, a clique which is continually seeking to extend its influence and get its agents into key positions.

Speaking of Vigano's letter, he stated: "And it is here that his letter becomes a unique document, a major and for the most part incontestable testimony concerning the 'culture of secrecy', the 'conspiracy of silence' and the homosexualization of the Church." [p.50]. In his long and troubling exposé, Martel corroborates the core message in Vigano's letter, drawing on startling firsthand accounts by well-placed insiders to show how the entire culture of the Catholic Church is now significantly influenced, if not dominated, by a deviant elite.



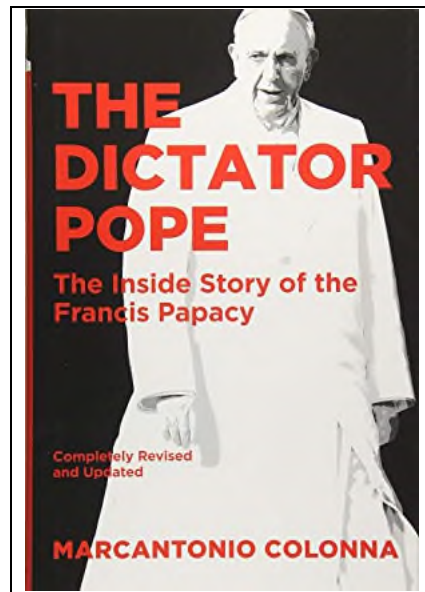
“Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.”

– Matthew 10:26

C: The Dictator Pope

If Martel was demonstrating the accuracy of what Vigano was saying about the homosexual subversion of the Church, another book, ***The Dictator Pope*** by Henry Sire [writing under the pen-name Marcantonio Colonna], gives a devastating account of the papacy of Francis I.

In all respects it would appear to corroborate the damning assessment of the character of this Pope, as presented in Vigano's letter. But it goes even further and argues that the Pope is a heretic and should be removed from office.



Sire's work was first published in e-book form in 2017, and has since appeared in hardback, revised and updated. Although he is not a cleric, Sire is, by his own admission, a member of the Sovereign Order of Malta – a secretive and elite organization within the Catholic Church whose members enjoy diplomatic immunity. As such he appears to have many well-informed contacts within the Vatican and a detailed knowledge, honed by experience, of the way the Catholic hierarchy and the Papacy operate. He is the author of six books on Catholic history and biography, including a biography of the influential English Jesuit, Martin D'Arcy. A graduate of Stonyhurst College, a Jesuit stronghold, his testimony is both credible and compelling.

Sire is not an outsider looking in, but a lifelong Catholic with deep roots in two institutions which have long had a role in determining the policy and praxis of the Catholic Church. His book brims with concern about the harm that Pope Francis is doing to traditional Catholic theology, conservative sexual morality, and the very institutions within the Catholic Church that enable it to function productively. In short, his book is an alarm call to all Catholics, not just those who think of themselves as traditionalists, but also to those who have genuine concerns about the future of the Roman Church.

The St Gallen Mafia

While allowing for the complexity and opacity of much of what is happening, a tentative summary of his argument might read as follows: The Catholic Church is under organized attack by forces which he does not define (He may understand the plan for a New World Order but did not appear to want to weave it into his narrative). These hostile forces have highly placed agents within the Roman Church. Many of them are homosexual. These insiders nearly managed to get their “man”, Jorge Bergoglio, elected to the Papacy in 2005 (Sire seems to believe Pope Benedict is a staunch defender of Catholic orthodoxy and strongly opposed to the hold that the homosexual cabal now have over the Vatican and the current direction of the Roman Church).

The ringleaders of the group that attempted to install Bergoglio in 2005 made another attempt in 2013. As we know, it succeeded. Their candidate took Francis as his papal name in order to draw attention to his supposed simplicity and humility, his frugal lifestyle and his reforming zeal. The ringleaders are described by Sire (and others) as the St Gallen Mafia, the location where they first met in 1996 to hatch their plan. They include Cardinal Godfried Danneels of Belgium (who died in 2019); Cardinal Karl Lehmann of Germany (who died in 2018); Cardinal Walter Kasper of Germany; Cardinal Audrys Bačkis of Lithuania; Bishop Adriaan van Luyn of the Netherlands; Cardinal Achille Silvestrini of Italy; and Cardinal Cormac Murphy-O'Connor of the UK (who died in 2017). An extremely influential Jesuit and former candidate for the Papacy, Cardinal Carlo Maria Martini of Milan, was also a leading member of the St Gallen Mafia until his death in 2012.



In his indulgent biography, *The Great Reformer: Francis and the Making of a Radical Pope*, published in 2015, Austen Ivereigh confirmed the existence of the St Gallen Mafia and its crucial role in getting Bergoglio elected to the papacy by the College of Cardinals in 2013. Cardinal Danneels also admitted to the existence of the St Gallen Mafia in an interview in 2015.

The members of this group did not seem remotely concerned that their activities were illegal under Canon Law. After all, they were secretly acting in concert to subvert the deliberations of the College of Cardinals. It shows how dysfunctional the Catholic Church has become that high-ranking clerics who conspire against it in this way can openly boast of their involvement.

Bergoglio's record in Argentina

In his account of Bergoglio's clerical activities in Argentina, Sire reveals a man who was unusually close to the ruling regime. In its 'Dirty War' against Marxist subversion, the military government caused many to 'disappear' – thousands were abducted by the army, imprisoned, tortured and killed. A total figure of 30,000 *desaparecidos* is often cited. There is no record that Bergoglio, either during his time as Jesuit Provincial or later as a holder of episcopal office, ever openly denounced what the government was doing or had done during its dirty war. In fact, long before anyone suspected that he might one day be elevated to the Papacy, he was accused in print of handing over two left-wing Jesuit priests to the regime, both of whom endured five months of imprisonment and torture. [p.29]



Before he could be promoted to bishop in 1991, the Jesuit General had to provide a report on his suitability. As Sire says, “it represents the most damning character study of Jorge Bergoglio composed by anyone before his election as pope.” [p.32]. A priest who had access to the report before it disappeared from the Jesuit archives provided an account of its contents, reproduced by Sire in what appears to be a paraphrase: “Father Kolvenbach [the Jesuit General] accused Bergoglio of a series of defects, ranging from habitual use of vulgar language to deviousness, disobedience concealed under a mask of humility, and lack of psychological balance; with a view to his suitability as a future bishop, the report pointed out that he had been a divisive figure as provincial of his own order.” [p.32]



Jorge Bergoglio with General Jorge Videla, leader of the military junta which murdered about 30,000 people. The Catholic Church in Argentina openly supported the military government, even though it knew the junta was abducting, torturing and murdering thousands of people.

Sire states that a penetrating study of Bergoglio's personality – *The Real Francis* (*El Verdadero Francisco*) by Omar Bello – which was published a few months after he became Pope, quickly vanished from the bookshops and is now unobtainable. The study was based on information provided by people close to Bergoglio during his time in Buenos Aires. Other unflattering portraits of Bergoglio have suffered a similar fate.

Even though the Jesuits were promoting Liberation Theology throughout Latin America, a disguised form of Marxism with a Christian veneer, Bergoglio himself was always firmly right-wing. To many his selection by the St Gallen Group "is the major enigma of Bergoglio's career" [p.38]. How could someone who seemingly opposed the doctrines of Marxism become the linchpin of a liberal conspiracy within the Catholic Church?

This is easy to understand if Bergoglio is only interested in power. As a Peronist at heart, he knew how to adopt the most advantageous position along the political spectrum to suit his purpose. He was already known to Martini, whom he first met in 1973. If the ever-scheming Martini took an interest in him, it could only have been because he saw in Bergoglio the same Machiavellian qualities that he possessed himself. As a political chameleon and true son of Loyola, he could prove useful in the future.



The Real Francis

The subtitle reads: “The private life, psychology, secrets, and doubts of the Argentinian Pope. By the philosopher who knows him best.” The author, Omar Bello, knew Bergoglio personally.



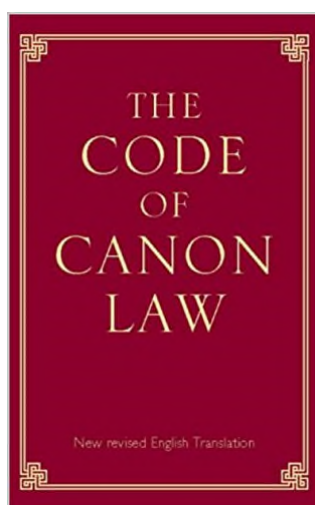
Bello died in a freak car accident two years later, in March 2015.

The College of Cardinals

In an organization which thrives on gossip, rumor and hearsay, it is difficult to see how so many in the College of Cardinals could have considered Bergoglio a fit candidate for the Papacy. At best he was an unknown quantity, particularly in 2005 when he is believed to have finished second to Cardinal Ratzinger. How many promises (or threats) were made by the St Gallen Group to secure support for their candidate? Did none of the Cardinals bother to ask their advisors to compile a dossier of the man and see what he could possibly have done during his time in Argentina to merit elevation to the Papacy?

It is a great stain on the moral reputation of the Roman Church that the College of Cardinals could have given so much power to someone who remained on friendly terms with the vicious military junta in Argentina. Furthermore, it is inconceivable that it should have elected a Jesuit, a member of the 'Church Militant,' who has sworn an oath of loyalty and obedience to his Superior General and who was already complicit in whatever agenda the Jesuit Order was then pursuing.

It must also be remembered that the Papacy may not even have been vacant under Canon Law. No-one knew why Benedict XVI retired, or whether it was even possible for him to retire other than on grounds of serious ill-health. He still carries the title Pope Benedict XVI *Emeritus*, which means, both *de facto* and *de jure*, that the Catholic Church has two Popes.



Was pressure placed on him to vacate the Papal office? Sire believes Benedict felt he was no longer the right person to tackle the considerable challenges facing the Roman Church and voluntarily stepped aside to let a younger man take his place. However, this ignores the fact that, if Benedict XVI was truly serious about reform, he would never have appointed a man like Cardinal Bertone as Secretary of State. He would also have been far more proactive in addressing the sexual abuse of children that was, and seemingly still is, rampant among the Catholic clergy.

The Cardinals betrayed the trust placed in them

Had the Cardinals made any effort to do so, they would have found more than enough information on the Internet to show that Bergoglio was unsuitable. For example, in 2011 – as Sire reports – a Spanish journalist, Francisco José de la Cigoña, published a piece in which he examined the background to Bergoglio's treatment of Bishop Rogelio Livieres Plano of Paraguay. A staunch traditionalist, Livieres posed a threat to the liberals in the South American hierarchy. Bergoglio conducted a campaign to discredit Livieres and, when he gained the Papacy, had him dismissed from office and ordered that his traditionalist seminary be disbanded. [p.43]

Having studied the system of control that Bergoglio had used before he assumed the Papacy, de la Cigona made the following observation:

“This is how Bergoglio proceeds to generate a network of lies, intrigue, espionage, mistrust and, more effective than anything, fear. It is the opinion of an Argentinian official who works in the Vatican and who, out of fear of course, prefers not to be named: Bergoglio ‘is a person who above all else knows how to instil fear.’ This is why he has an influence in the Holy See [the Vatican] which surprises many. However much he may work carefully to impress everyone with the appearance of a plaster saint [i.e. holy statue], austere and mortified, he is a man with a mentality of power. And he always was.”

– the Spanish newspaper, *Intereconomía*, December 26, 2011

This damning assessment was published more than a year before Bergoglio became Pope.

‘Order out of Chaos’

Sire devotes several chapters to reviewing the Pope’s performance to date. It is a painful indictment of a person whose hypocrisy seems to jump off the page. He was supposed to be a “reforming Pope” but to date he has reformed nothing. The Vatican finances are as corruptly managed as ever; the Curia (the Vatican’s civil service) is still infested with homosexuals; the Roman Church is just as unwilling or unable today to deal with clerical sexual abuse – child rape – as it was when he took office; and Papal defense of Catholic orthodoxy is more ambivalent and more shrouded in vagueness and ambiguity than at any time in the history of the Roman Church.

It is hardly surprising that many sincere Catholics are convinced that a coup has taken place within the Church, that the Marxists are now in complete control, and that it won’t be long before material changes are made to certain doctrines and dogmas of the Church, particularly in relation to homosexuality.



“Make a mess and organize it well.”

The Pope’s advice to young people in South America, 2013.

When Mao was unsure about his grip on power in 1966, he initiated the so-called Cultural Revolution, exhorting the youth of China to demolish and overthrow anything that appeared to them to be at variance with what Mao had set out in his Little Red Book. The result was mayhem, with tens of thousands of innocent people beaten to death, persecuted or imprisoned. Countless works of antiquity were also destroyed. Mao knew that the resulting disorder would make it difficult for his political enemies to conspire against him without falling foul of the mob.

Pope Francis is doing something strangely similar through his famous slogan, “Hagan lío” – “make a mess” – which he first used when addressing a crowd of over a million at World Youth Day in Rio de Janeiro in 2013. He seemed to be exhorting the youth to undo the existing order and replace it with something better. Even though his supporters have tried to put a euphemistic spin on this bizarre request, it is a very unsettling slogan, especially when addressed at a young audience. Its destructive connotations are starkly at odds with the prudence and diplomacy that one normally expects to find in a true reformer.

‘Hey, Frankie...’

Sire details many other disconcerting episodes in the Pope’s six year tenure, none of which give the slightest evidence that he has any interest in reform. In fact, they reinforce the view held by many that the Pope is deliberately pursuing a “mess making” strategy, in line with his slogan, in order to divide the Roman Church. We will review these shortly in our discussion of Papal heresy and the allegations made against Francis by a number of respected theologians and leaders in April 2019.

A poster was put up in various locations around Rome in February, 2017, which gives a flavor of the resentment that Francis has generated at grassroots level. Under a sour-looking photo of Francis, it read (using Sire’s translation): “Hey, Frankie, you’ve busted Congregations, removed priests, decapitated the Order of Malta and the Franciscans of the Immaculate, ignored cardinals...where’s that mercy of yours, then?”



Francis makes regular use of the word “mercy” when he wants his audience to adhere less rigidly to the old morality and sympathize with his liberal agenda. Clearly, a lot of people can see what he’s up to, even though they are forced to endure the endless ‘We love Frankie’ propaganda being spun by the mainstream media all over the world.

Sire sums up by describing Francis as a clever politician who is in over his head – “the Catholic Church requires higher talents than those of a Peronist party boss.” The College of Cardinals made an “enormous blunder” in 2013 when it chose Bergoglio as head of the Catholic Church, “a man who has proved unfit, by his character and by the priorities he shows, to hold his office.” He notes that “In living memory, we find no case in which such an error of judgment in the election of a pope has occurred.” He also rightly bemoans the fact that very few online commentators have been producing the kind of reports and analysis that the current crisis demands.

D: The Delict of Heresy Letter to Bishops, 2019

The criticisms and allegations that we have considered so far are overshadowed by the comprehensive demolition of Pope Francis which 19 of his critics published in April 2019 (See list in **Appendix B**). Their critique, which took the form of an open letter to the bishops of the Catholic Church, began as follows:

We are addressing this letter to you for two reasons: first, to accuse Pope Francis of the canonical delict of heresy, and second, to request that you take the steps necessary to deal with the grave situation of a heretical pope.

We take this measure as a last resort to respond to the accumulating harm caused by Pope Francis's words and actions over several years, which have given rise to one of the worst crises in the history of the Catholic Church.

...We limit ourselves to accusing him of heresy on occasions where he has publicly denied truths of the faith, and then consistently acted in a way that demonstrates that he disbelieves these truths that he has publicly denied.



**Two prominent Catholic theologians who endorsed the letter,
Aidan Nichols O.P. and Josef Seifert.**

They then listed the seven heresies of which the Pope is guilty. In their words, he has “publicly and pertinaciously demonstrated his belief in the following propositions that contradict divinely revealed truth” [*pertinaciously*: stubbornly persistent; doggedly resolute in purpose or belief (Collins Concise Dictionary)]:

Heresy #1

The Pope denies Council of Trent, session 6, canon 18: “If anyone says that the commandments of God are impossible to observe even for a man who is justified and established in grace, let him be anathema.”

Heresy #2

The Pope denies Council of Trent, session 6, canon 20: “If anyone says that a justified man, however perfect he may be, is not bound to observe the commandments of God and of the Church but is bound only to believe, as if the Gospel were merely an absolute promise of eternal life without the condition that the commandments be observed, let him be anathema”

Heresy #3

The Pope denies Council of Trent, session 6, canon 20: “If anyone says that a justified man, however perfect he may be, is not bound to observe the commandments of God and of the Church but is bound only to believe, as if the Gospel were merely an absolute promise of eternal life without the condition that the commandments be observed, let him be anathema”.

Heresy #4

The Pope denies, among others, Council of Trent, session 24, canon 5 and Council of Trent, session 24, canon 7:

Council of Trent, session 24, canon 5: “If anyone says that the marriage bond can be dissolved because of heresy or difficulties in cohabitation or because of the wilful absence of one of the spouses, let him be anathema.”

Council of Trent, session 24, canon 7: “If anyone says that the Church is in error for having taught and for still teaching that in accordance with the evangelical and apostolic doctrine, the marriage bond cannot be dissolved because of adultery on the part of one of the spouses and that neither of the two, not even the innocent one who has given no cause for infidelity, can contract another marriage during the lifetime of the other, and that the husband who dismisses an adulterous wife and marries again and the wife who dismisses an adulterous husband and marries again are both guilty of adultery, let him be anathema.”

Heresy #5

The Pope denies that the only sexual acts that are good of their kind and morally licit are acts between husband and wife. [*Several Scriptural and Encyclical passages cited.*]

Heresy #6

The Pope refuses to affirm the “universality and immutability of the moral commandments, particularly those which prohibit always and without exception intrinsically evil acts” [*Veritatis splendor* 115]

Heresy #7

The Pope teaches that God not only permits, but positively wills, the pluralism and diversity of religions, both Christian and non-Christian. This completely rejects John 14:6 - “I am the way, and the truth, and the life. No man cometh to the Father, but by me.”

It would be a matter of great concern to the Catholic laity if the Pope were guilty of even one of these heresies, but the authors of the letter provide compelling evidence to show that he is guilty of all seven. They state: “Taken together, all these positions [heresies] amount to a comprehensive rejection of Catholic teaching on marriage and sexual activity, Catholic teaching on the nature of the moral law, and Catholic teaching on grace and justification.”

Regarding Heresies #2, #4 and #5, they say:

“It must be noted that the denial of Communion to divorced and invalidly remarried or cohabiting couples is, in itself, a doctrine based on Sacred Scripture and founded upon the divine law. To assert the possibility of giving Holy Communion to divorced and invalidly remarried couples implies, by a necessary inference, the belief in heresies II, IV, and V, or else a denial of the dogma of the indissolubility of marriage.”

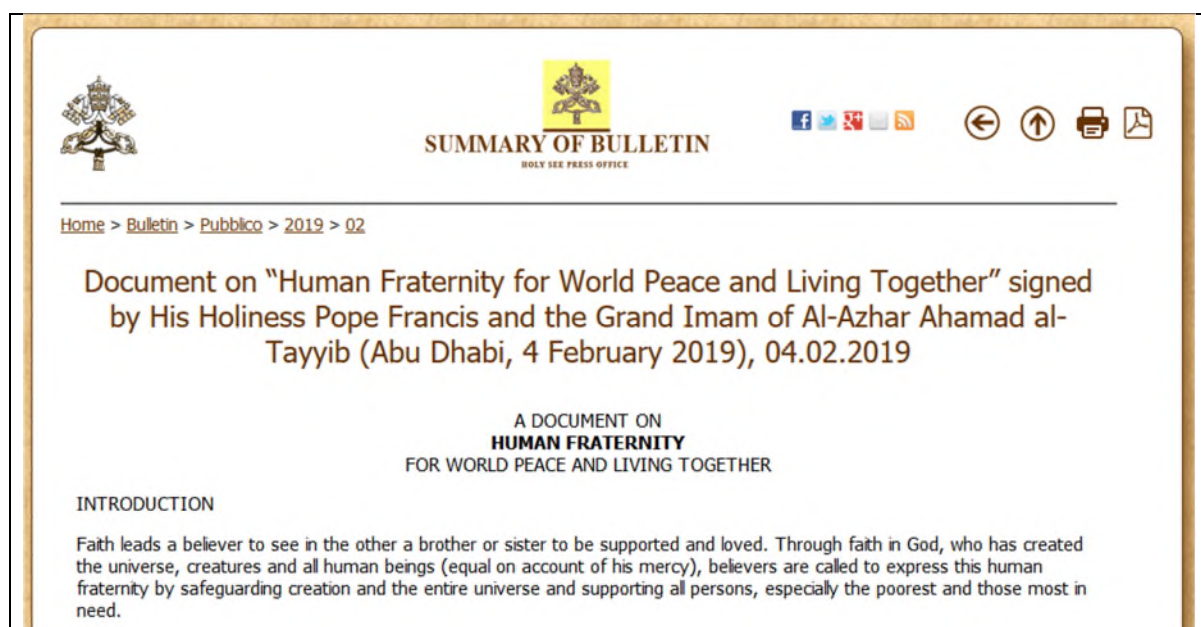
Regarding Heresy #5, they add:

“Pope Francis has protected and promoted homosexually active clerics and clerical apologists for homosexual activity. This indicates that he believes that homosexual activity is not gravely sinful. These beliefs fall under the broader claim made in (V), to the effect that not all sexual acts between persons who are not married are morally wrong.”

Regarding Heresy #7, which is probably the most rebellious and destructive of them all, they say:

“On February 4th, 2019, Pope Francis and Ahmad Al-Tayyeb, the Grand Imam of Al-Azhar Mosque, publicly signed and issued a statement entitled 'Document on Human Fraternity'. In it, they made the following assertions:

Freedom is a right of every person: each individual enjoys the freedom of belief, thought, expression and action. The pluralism and the diversity of religions, colour, sex, race and language are willed by God in His wisdom, through which He created human beings. This divine wisdom is the source from which the right to freedom of belief and the freedom to be different derives. (VII)” *[Emphasis added]*



The document on 'Human Fraternity' published jointly by Pope Francis and the Grand Imam of the Al-Azhar Mosque and University in Cairo. The document may be accessed on the Vatican website.

We will quote here the assessment that the authors' give of these seven heresies, both as they affect the Roman Church as a whole and as they reflect the true spiritual condition of the reigning Pontiff:

“Understood in their most obvious sense, the statements listed above are heretical...They have been understood in a heretical sense by a large part of the church, which has taken them to legitimize belief and actions that conform to them. Pope Francis has not corrected anyone who has publicly interpreted these statements in a heretical sense, even when the persons upholding these heretical understandings have been bishops or cardinals.

“Pope Francis’s actions manifest his belief in the heresies listed above in several ways. Such actions include protecting, promoting, and praising clerics and laymen who have manifested their beliefs in these heresies, or who have consistently acted in ways that defy the truths which these heresies contradict. Canon law has traditionally considered that protecting, promoting and helping heretics can itself be evidence of heresy. By praising clerics and laity who advance these heresies, or by naming them to influential posts, or by protecting clerics of this kind from punishment or demotion when they have committed gravely immoral and criminal acts, he assists them to spread their heretical beliefs. By choosing heretical prelates for the most important posts in the Roman Curia, he manifests an intention to impose these heresies upon the whole Church. By protecting clerics who are guilty of immoral and criminal sexual acts even when this protection causes grave scandal to the Church and threatens to lead to calamitous action by the civil authorities, he manifests disbelief in Catholic teaching on sexual morality, and shows that support of heretical and criminal clerics is more important to him than the well-being of the Church. By publicly praising individuals who have dedicated their careers to opposing the teaching of the Church and the Catholic faith, and to promoting and committing crimes condemned by divine revelation and natural law, he communicates the message that the beliefs and actions of these individuals are legitimate and praiseworthy.”



The Pope greets Sheikh Ahmed al-Tayeb, the head of Sunni Islam’s most prestigious seat of learning.

They then proceed to list a number of appointments, associations and public appearances by Francis which raise almost as many questions as the seven heresies ascribed to him. For many readers these observable activities – high profile acts of leadership – will give a more rounded picture of the man, a greater sense of the extent to which he has departed from Catholic orthodoxy and embraced a strange new vision (a “higher vision”) of Christianity. While the authors give more than thirty examples, their list is not intended to be exhaustive. They appear to have chosen examples which show most clearly how the Pope’s heretical views are influencing his leadership decisions.

We give here a brief summary of 16 of these examples:

Cardinal Francesco Coccopalmerio

The Pope has appointed Cardinal Coccopalmerio to a number of important positions. These include membership of a working group reviewing the procedures for assessing nullity of marriage cases and membership of a high-level board which reviews appeals by clergy found guilty of the sexual abuse of children. He has done this despite the fact that Cardinal Coccopalmerio has indicated many times, including a public statement in 2014, that the positive elements of homosexual relationships should be emphasized by Catholic leaders. He has also claimed that communion should not be denied to persons living in an adulterous relationship. [Heresies #2, #4 and #5]

Cardinal Blase Cupich

The Pope elevated Cupich to the rank of Cardinal in 2016 and made him a member of both the Congregation for Bishops and the Congregation for Catholic Education. He did this knowing that, at the Synod on the Family in 2015, Cardinal Cupich supported the proposals that persons living in adulterous relationships and sexually active homosexuals could receive communion in good conscience under certain circumstances. [Heresies #2, #4 and #5]

Cardinal Godfried Danneels (d.2019)

Cardinal Danneels stood at the side of Pope Francis on the balcony of St. Peter's when the Pope made his first public appearance after his election in 2013. The Pope appointed him a special delegate to the Synod on the Family 2015 and, at his death in 2019, praised him as a 'zealous pastor' who 'served the Church with dedication'. He did this knowing that, in Belgium in 1997/8, Danneels had strongly defended a textbook for Catholic schoolchildren which promoted masturbation and homosexuality. He refused to have it altered or removed, even when Belgian parents objected to the way it legitimized pedophilia. [Heresies #2, #4 and #5]

Former Cardinal Theodore McCarrick

The Pope knew that Cardinal McCarrick was a predatory homosexual who had been placed under restrictions by Pope Benedict. Nevertheless, he brought McCarrick out of retirement and used him for many important tasks, including trips – as a representative of the Holy See – to Israel, Armenia, China, Iran and Cuba. He even accompanied Pope Francis on his trips to Israel and Cuba. [Heresies #2, #4 and #5]

Cardinal Donald Wuerl

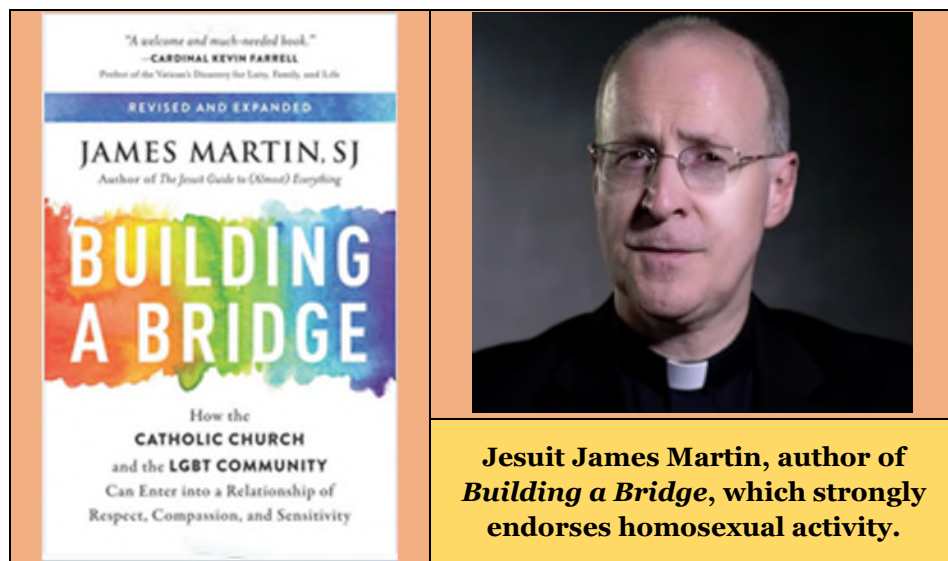
Cardinal Wuerl resigned as Archbishop of Washington in 2018 after his handling of sexual abuse cases within the diocese was severely criticised by a Pennsylvania grand jury report. Nevertheless the Pope praised him for his nobility, kept him in charge of the Archdiocese of Washington as apostolic administrator, and retained him as a member of the Congregation of Bishops. [Heresies #2, #4 and #5]

Bishop Juan Carlos Maccarone

Bishop Maccarone was dean of the Faculty of Theology of the Pontifical University of Buenos Aires when, in 2005, a video was made public of Maccarone being sodomized by a taxi driver. He subsequently retired as bishop. After the incident, Archbishop Bergoglio signed the declaration of solidarity with Maccarone which was issued by the Argentine Bishops' conference – of which Bergoglio was then the head. [Heresies #2, #4 and #5]

Bishop José Tolentino Mendonça

The Pope promoted Mendonça to Archbishop and head of the Vatican Secret Archives in 2018 knowing that, in 2013, Mendonça praised a theologian who defended the morality of homosexual acts, who claimed that abortion was a right, and who stated that Jesus did not promote a code of conduct. [Heresies #2, #4, #5 and #6]



Mgr. Battista Mario Salvatore Ricca

The Pope put Monsignor Ricca in charge of his personal residence at the Casa Santa Marta and appointed him prelate of the Vatican Bank despite his scandalous homosexual behavior in Uruguay, which included getting trapped in an elevator with a male prostitute. [Heresies #2, #4 and #5]

Fr. James Martin S.J.

The Pope appointed the Jesuit James Martin as a consultant to the Secretariat of Communications of the Holy See in 2017 even though Martin is probably the best-known advocate in the Roman Church for the legitimization of homosexuality. [See our earlier paper #172, *The Jesuits Are Now Actively Promoting Homosexuality.*] [Heresies #2, #4 and #5]

Emma Bonino

The Pope received Emma Bonino at the Vatican in 2015 and, in 2016, praised her as one of Italy's "forgotten greats". Incredibly he did this even though Bonino is well known to all Italians as one of the country's foremost political activists on abortion and euthanasia. She has even boasted of personally performing abortions. [Heresies #2, #4, #5 and #6]



Notorious abortionist, Emma Bonino, being greeted warmly by Pope Francis in November 2016. He has described her as one of Italy's "forgotten greats."

Emma Bonino: One of Italy's "forgotten greats" (Pope Francis)



Bonino receives the so-called Pursuit of Peace Award from George Soros in 2015. She has worked to liberalize Italian laws and regulations relating to abortion, euthanasia, divorce, homosexual "marriage," transgenderism, pornography, and mandatory sex education.

Pontifical Academy for Life

In 2016 Pope Francis dismissed all 132 members of the Pontifical Academy for Life. He also removed the requirement that members of the Academy swear to uphold Catholic teachings on human life. Among the 45 new members of the Academy whom he appointed were several who very clearly reject conservative Catholic teaching on morality. For example, it has members who support euthanasia, who claim that homosexual relationships can be paths to holiness, or who hold that abortion is morally acceptable up to 18 weeks. [Heresies #2, #4, #5 and #6]

Silence on abortion

"Pope Francis has failed to speak a word in support of popular campaigns to preserve Catholic countries from abortion and homosexuality, for example, before the referendum to introduce abortion into Ireland in May 2018." [Heresies #2, #4, #5 and #6] (As an Irish person I can confirm that the Pope utterly abandoned Ireland in this crisis, failing to make the slightest attempt to defend the unborn. His failure was an abomination. By behaving as he did he showed himself to be a true servant of Satan.)

Satanic Staff

“At the opening mass of the Synod on Youth in 2018, Pope Francis carried a staff in the form of a ‘stang’, an object used in satanic rituals.” [Heresies #6 and #7]



The Pope carries a stang which has been slightly modified to make it seem vaguely related to the cross of Calvary.

The term “stang” is defined by *Wikipedia* as follows:

“The stang is usually a pronged wooden staff, topped either with a naturally occurring fork or with antlers affixed ...The Stang itself can act as a mobile altar for witches and can be used for representing the Horned God, directing energy, or helping with spirit journeying.”

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Magical_tools_in_Wicca#Stang]

Thus the stang is both an occult device for directing magical energy and a symbol of the Horned God. It is inconceivable that the Pope did not know he was holding – and honoring – a tool of wickedness. Given that every staff he holds is meant to represent Christ, he was actually committing an obscenely blasphemous act.



The youth who handed the stang to the Pope was wearing the ‘magical’ red string of Kabbalah, the occult path of apostate Jews. Many western celebrities have been photographed wearing this magical talisman.

The Rainbow Cross

“During the Synod on Youth in 2018, Pope Francis wore a distorted rainbow-coloured cross, the rainbow being a popularly promoted symbol of the homosexual movement.”
[Heresies #2, #4, and #5]



ABOVE: Doreen Valiente, “mother of modern witchcraft,” holding the Wiccan stang.

RIGHT: A Valiente disciple holding a stang and wearing the Horned God headdress.



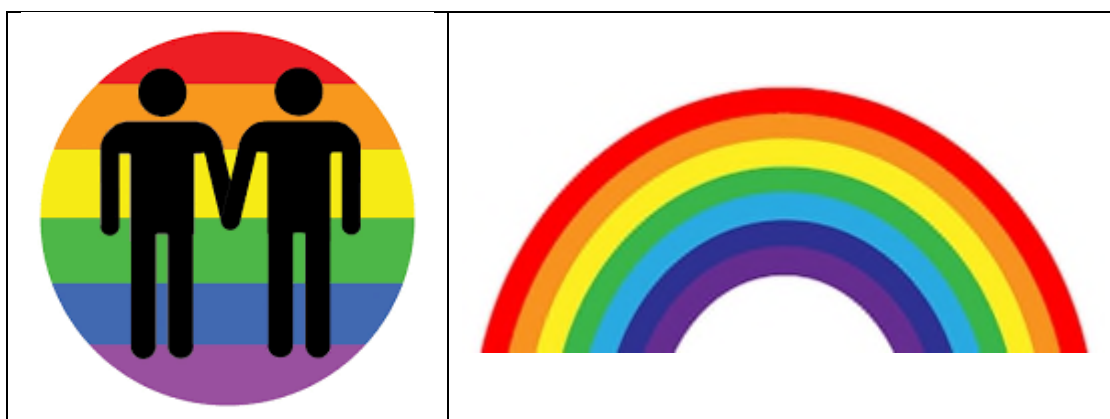
Chinese Bishops

The Pope has agreed that the Chinese government may now decide which candidates are elevated to the office of bishop in that country. He had no basis under Canon Law for doing so. Given that China is run by a Marxist regime, that it persecutes Christians, burns churches, and operates a policy of forced abortion, the power now vested by the Pope in the Chinese government is a shameful betrayal. [Heresies #2 and #6]

Amoris laetitia

Amoris laetitia (2016) was a post-synodal apostolic exhortation by Pope Francis which addressed the pastoral care of families. It was based on the outcome of two Synods on the Family, held in 2014 and 2015, respectively. The procedures which the Pope approved for the conduct of both Synods were very controversial in that they limited the input that participants could make and relentlessly steered the discussion towards conclusions which appeared to have been decided in advance. (“The gratuitous reference to homosexuality was one more piece of evidence that the Synod’s organizers were doing their utmost to control the gathering and its message” – Philip Lawler in *Lost Shepherd*, 2018.) *Amoris laetitia* was in reality, not a statement of what the two Synods had actually agreed, but a summary of what the Pope decided they had agreed. The authors claim that *Amoris laetitia* teaches heresies #4, #5 and #6.

Several Cardinals sought formal clarification from the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith on aspects of the document. They did so through a traditional procedure, in a form known as *dubia* or specific questions arising from disputed points of theology. The Congregation refused to reply to the five *dubia* submitted to it, which is something it would only have done under instruction from the Pope. The Cardinals knew they were entitled to a reply and made the matter public. Even then the Pope refused to address the Cardinals' legitimate concerns.

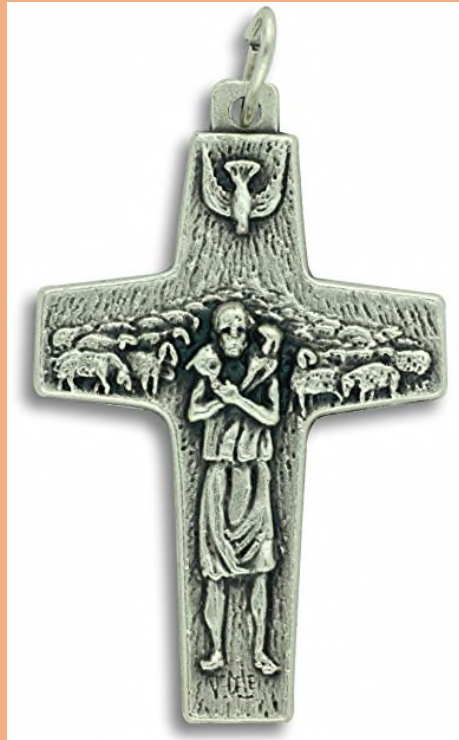


There is hardly a person on earth who could not see that, by wearing this bizarre rainbow-colored cross, the Pope was telling the world that he was strongly supportive of the LGBTQ agenda.

Whether or not Jorge Bergoglio is himself a homosexual (and we are not suggesting that he is), he is obviously marching in step with the homosexual clique who are currently running the Vatican.

[For our comments on the official pectoral cross, shown above, see overleaf.]

Note: The information in the box below does not appear in the letter.



The Pope's official pectoral cross, designed by Antonio Vedele.

This is supposed to be a crucifix in the Catholic tradition, but obviously it is nothing of the kind. The human figure, bearing a sheep, is akin to a festering corpse with its arms folded in the traditional mortal manner.

The Pope continues to wear or display disrespectful artefacts which Catholics are expected to associate with Calvary. He never seems to wear or carry a traditional crucifix.

The word at the foot of the Pope's pectoral cross, 'Vedele', is the name of the artist who designed it. The word "vedele" in Italian means 'higher vision'. The Freemasons claim to offer a higher vision of truth than Christianity.

Was this an accident? Of course not! No name other than that of Jesus of Nazareth should appear on the cross. The Pope's pectoral pendant, with its 'higher vision', is a blasphemous object.

The request made by the authors to bishops of all countries

The authors stressed that they were not formally declaring that the Pope was guilty of the delict or offense of heresy, which would have implications under Canon Law, but were instead exhorting bishops all over the world to consider the evidence set out in their letter and agree among themselves whether a formal charge of delict of heresy was warranted. They finished with this rallying cry:

“If – which God forbid! – Pope Francis does not bear the fruit of true repentance in response to these admonitions, we request that you carry out your duty of office to declare that he has committed the canonical delict of heresy and that he must suffer the canonical consequences of this crime.

“These actions do not need to be taken by all the bishops of the Catholic Church, or even by a majority of them. A substantial and representative part of the faithful bishops of the Church would have the power to take these actions. Given the open, comprehensive and devastating nature of the heresy of Pope Francis, willingness publicly to admonish Pope Francis for heresy appears now to be a necessary condition for being a faithful bishop of the Catholic Church.”

Only one of the 19 original signatories is a world renowned theologian. However lifesitenews.com states that many other prominent figures within the Catholic Church have since ratified the document. As of May 6 the total is nearly 80. These include another prominent theologian, Josef Seifert:

"I sign this petition because I agree with the bulk of the letter signed by 20 distinguished Catholics and because I believe, as they do, that it is a holy duty of all Cardinals and Bishops of the Catholic Church, as successors of the Apostles, to examine carefully any serious charge of heresy committed by the Pope...

Bishops and Cardinals should understand that these are not acts of disobedience and rebellion against the Pope, to which the letter invites them, but acts of love and true obedience to Pope Francis and to Jesus Christ, his and our only master, our *unus magister*. *Adveniat regnum tuum* (Your kingdom come) – soon!

- Josef Seifert, Dr. phil.habil., Dr. h.c., Founding Rector of the International Academy of Philosophy in the Principality Liechtenstein

CONCLUSION

What are we to make of all this? The Roman Catholic Church is clearly in crisis. While the Second Vatican Council was controversial and caused widespread unrest among practising Catholics, it was not seen as a crisis. Equally, the Encyclical *Humanae vitae*, issued by Pope Paul VI in 1968, upset many Catholics, not only those who were directly affected by the prohibition on contraception but many others who felt it was unduly intrusive and lacked a clear Biblical justification. However, as troubling as it was for many, it did not raise concerns about the Pope's commitment to Catholic orthodoxy.

The conduct of Pope Francis is an entirely different matter. The crisis which his tenure has provoked is without parallel in the modern era. What is more, it is based, not on an eccentric approach to certain aspects of theology, or even ineptitude, but on an evident determination to liberalize the traditional Catholic position on sexual morality, even at the risk of violating certain elements of Canon Law. In addition, he has been extremely reluctant to recognize in a praiseworthy and distinguished way any Catholic leader or activist who has championed traditional Catholic orthodoxy. Instead he extolls abortionists like Emma Bonino, whom he described as one of Italy's "forgotten greats," and appoints to positions of eminence men who not only support homosexuality, but practice sodomy or shield clergy who do.

On top of the crisis within the Papacy, the Church of Rome is facing a crisis arising from the ever-growing power and influence of the homosexual mafia within the Curia and the ongoing appointment of cardinals and bishops who have nothing but contempt for the traditional Catholic teaching on sexual morality.

One crisis has led to another

The crisis of homosexuality within the Catholic Church has led directly to the crisis within the Papacy. The enemies of the Catholic Church, the ultra-rich elite who control the international banking system and who are working to create a New World Order, are deliberately undermining and subverting the power structures within the Vatican. They want to commandeer the Catholic Church and use it as a vehicle for their own propaganda. This is why the Pope can meet with a leading Islamic imam and declare in a joint statement that "the diversity of religions, colour, sex, race and language are willed by God." This is pure heresy, a grotesque rejection of the foundational tenet of Christianity.

The Pope has also shown a strange willingness to engage in activities or wear regalia which obviously mock Christianity.

His election to the Papacy in 2013 was achieved through duplicitous means and careful scheming. The Enemy had succeeded in putting into the highest office in the Catholic Church a man who would give his full support to the New World Order agenda. In 2015 we published a paper, *Pope Francis and UN Agenda 2030* (#79), which showed how far Jorge Bergoglio is prepared to go to serve the Illuminati elite. UN Agenda 2030 is a nasty program to crush the independence of sovereign states beneath a blanket of pseudo-scientific rules and regulations, supposedly justified by concerns about the environment. On several occasions he has questioned the need for sovereign states and has called for the creation of a world super-state to tackle the problems which sovereign nations allegedly cannot address on a co-operative basis.

None of his critics seem to have recognized that his attack on national sovereignty has no justification in Canon Law or that it conflicts with Scripture. Nimrod tried to establish a world capital in the city of Babylon, but God intervened and created a large number of independent sovereign territories or states. The new Babylon – Rome and its satellites – is trying hard to undo the order that God has established and create a ‘New World Order’, a centralized totalitarian system of government in which every aspect of a person’s life, from the cradle to the grave, is controlled and monitored by the super-state, and where true Christianity has been abolished.

A New Version of Christianity for the End Time

Pope Francis has been put in office to help create the New Age version of Christianity that will be required during the initial stages of the New World Order. Even though the Roman Catholic Church is already a false version of Christianity, it embodies in its institutions a strong commitment to the Ten Commandments. This deep-rooted legacy would continue to prove to be a major obstacle along the path to creating a New World Order. Occultists despise absolute values and loath the Ten Commandments. The very words “Thou shalt...” are repugnant to them. The only law they acknowledge is “Do as thou wilt.”

Having said that, the architects of the New World Order achieve a great deal, not by eradicating laws, but by changing the meaning of the words in which the laws are expressed. For example, by playing legal games with the plain meaning of the words in the U.S. Constitution, the Supreme Court was able to remove prayer from public schools, remove references to the Ten Commandments from public buildings, authorize the murder of more than 50 million unborn children, and create the absurd fiction known as ‘same-sex marriage’.

The current Pope is following a similar strategy, provoking endless debate about issues which have been addressed and settled long ago. As his critics have shown, the words of Canon Law have a clearly established and self-evident meaning. But the Pope continues to question the meaning of those words, to raise doubts about basic propositions of faith, and to portray as rigid or unloving anyone who tries to insist on the traditional interpretation of certain doctrines.

As a Jesuit, Bergoglio is deeply versed in the application of this serpentine strategy. He knows how to sideline and marginalize anyone who disagrees with him, how to ignore his critics, how to advance his supporters, how to play to the media, and how to give the impression he is getting things done when, in reality, he is taking things apart and causing confusion. Remember his motto, “Make a mess.” He is a politician through and through. His only loyalty is to the people who put him in power.

Will this admirable initiative achieve anything?

Many Catholics will wonder whether the current initiative to remove him from office will achieve anything. Alas, there are many reasons to believe it may not get very far. We offer five:

1. The world media is run by the same people who put Bergoglio in office. They will continue to project a saccharine image of the man and a totally misleading account of his so-called achievements. His critics will be made to look like intransigent diehards who hate change, who oppose reform, and who take pleasure in libelling a good man.
2. The homosexual clique in the Curia and the many homosexuals in senior positions throughout the Catholic Church will continue to sabotage traditional Catholic morality. For example, they will silence dissenting voices from within and appoint ineffectual or effeminate leaders among the laity. To the extent that it works at all, the “grapevine” which carries rumors and reports between the clergy in different countries and geographical regions will be controlled by an invisible hand.
3. The average Catholic is so dumbed down, so poorly educated, or so lacking in Bible knowledge that he will scarcely be able to comprehend what is going on. Fifty years ago many Catholics read periodicals and journals which discussed current affairs within the church, as well as serious literature with a religious theme. Such people are rare today and most are in their senior years.

4. The rise of multi-culturalism, neo-paganism, and 'diversity' has robbed most young Catholics of discernment. Moral relativism has colored the way they look at the world, even though they may not subscribe to it. Those who try to "stand their ground" on an issue are too easily befuddled or embarrassed by critics and naysayers.
5. Catholics have almost completely lost the knowledge that evil exists. They have virtually no understanding that their ancient institution is under attack in a highly organized way and that many devious tricks and devices – mostly of Marxist origin – are being used to tear it apart. It hardly occurs to them that a small proportion of mankind worship and serve Lucifer and that they are working with him to bring about a New World Order.

The Vicar of Chaos will only be removed if the Catholic laity come to their senses and insist on the reinstatement of the *Emeritus* Pope, Benedict XVI. All official decisions and appointments by Bergoglio would then need to be re-examined and annulled, where appropriate, by the properly elected incumbent. The latter will also need to establish a high-level commission to review the 'Bergoglio imbroglio' and determine whether procedures can be put in place that would prevent a repeat occurrence.

In closing we would exhort Catholics everywhere to take careful stock of what is happening and to share their concerns with others. This paper may be downloaded or posted on other websites (provided it is posted in its entirety).

***As for man, his days are as grass:
as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.
For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone;
and the place thereof shall know it no more.
But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting
upon them that fear him, and his righteousness
unto children's children;
To such as keep his covenant,
and to those that remember his commandments to do them.***

- Psalm 103:15-18

**Jeremy James
Ireland
May 15, 2019**

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

**Copyright Jeremy James 2019
[Permission is given to post directly to websites]**

APPENDIX A

Relevant Papers by Jeremy James on www.zephaniah.eu

Given in reverse chronological order – the most recent paper is listed first

2019

194 The Ritual Decapitation of Notre Dame

2018

172 The Jesuits are Now Actively Promoting Homosexuality

156 Jesuit College Blasphemes Jesus and Attacks Biblical Gender

2017

148 The Papacy, Babylonian Magic, and the Thirteen Obelisks of Modern Rome

127 Another Super-Soft Critique of Romanism from Lighthouse Trails

117 The Pope's Worldwide Network of Supernatural Doors

2016

108 The Alpha Course: Ecumenism, Romanism, and an Empty Gospel

93 The Deity of Jesus and a Seriously Flawed Tract

2015

80 The Deadly, Sweet-tasting Poison known as *Lectio Divina*

79 Pope Francis and UN Agenda 2030

66 Why is Lighthouse Trails providing a platform for Roman Catholic Theology?

63 Chrislam is a Deadly Trap for Unwary Christians

2014

61 Ecumenism, Anathema, and the Roman Catholic Curse on All Born-again Christians

58 Beware of the False Antichrist and a False Rapture

2013

45 Satan in Satin: Overwhelming Proof that the Apparitions of the Virgin Mary...

38 Walk to Emmaus: Yet Another Roman Catholic Attack on Evangelical Christianity

36 A Pyramid of Lies: How the Wolf Pack is Attacking...True Biblical Christianity

2012

35 The Stained Glass Curtain Deception

34 Evidence that Christianity Today is a Mouthpiece for the Roman Catholic Church

26 The Apostles Creed: A Dangerous Ecumenical Distortion of True Biblical Christianity

2011

22 The Roman Catholic Church has taken a Sinister Step toward One World Government...

21 Written in Hell: An Explosive Document which the Roman Catholic Bishops...

19 Do You Worship the Roman Catholic Jesus or the True Jesus of the Bible?

2009

6 Why Christians should Never Pray to the Virgin Mary

See also *The Roman Catholic Church*, a paper by Dr Martyn Lloyd Jones, and *The Broken Cross* by Piers Compton, both on the same website. The first may be found in the section, 'Rome and Her Devices', and the second in the section, 'One World Religion'.

APPENDIX B

Georges Buscemi, President of Campagne Québec-Vie, member of the John-Paul II Academy for Human Life and Family

Robert Cassidy STL

Fr **Thomas Crean** OP

Matteo d'Amico, Professor of History and Philosophy,
Senior High School of Ancona

Deacon **Nick Donnelly** MA

Maria Guarini STB, Pontificia Università Seraphicum, Rome;
editor of the website *Chiesa e postconcilio*

Prof. **Robert Hickson** PhD, Retired Professor of Literature and of Strategic-Cultural Studies

Fr **John Hunwicke**, former Senior Research Fellow, Pusey House, Oxford

Peter Kwasniewski PhD

John Lamont DPhil (Oxon.)

Brian M. McCall, Orpha and Maurice Merrill Professor in Law;
Editor-in-Chief of *Catholic Family News*

Fr **Cor Mennen** JCL, diocese of 's-Hertogenbosch (Netherlands);
canon of the cathedral Chapter; lecturer at de diocesan
Seminary of 's-Hertogenbosch

Stéphane Mercier, STB, PhD, Former Lecturer at
the Catholic University of Louvain

Fr **Aidan Nichols** OP

Paolo Pasqualucci, Professor of Philosophy (retired), University of Perugia

Dr **Claudio Pierantoni**, Professor of Medieval Philosophy, University of Chile;
former Professor of Church History and Patrology
at the Pontifical Catholic University of Chile

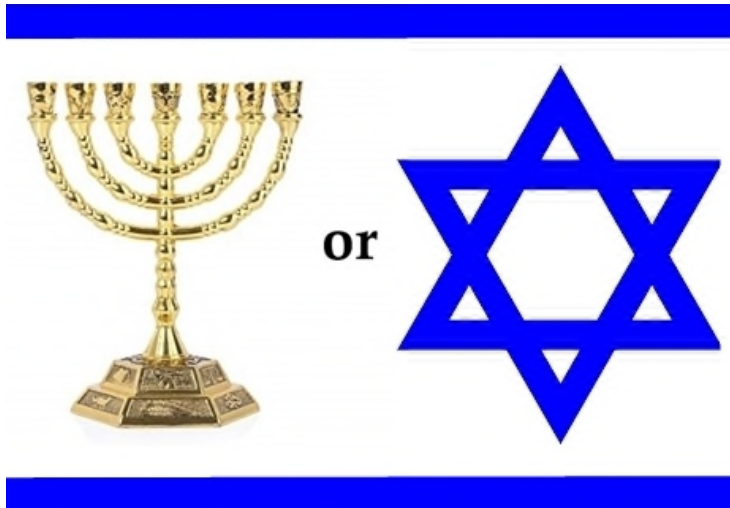
Professor **John Rist**

Dr **Anna Silvas**, Adjunct Senior Research Fellow, Faculty of Humanities, Arts,
Social Sciences and Education, University of New England

Prof. dr. **W.J. Witteman**, physicist, emeritus professor,
University of Twente

Biblical Zionism or Christian Zionism?

by Jeremy James



Throughout this series of papers – over the past ten years – we have sought to set out in clear and understandable terms, from a born-again Christian perspective, the threat posed to humanity by the New World Order, and in particular the threat that it poses to true Biblical Christianity.

End Time prophecy points to a period of intense persecution, suffering, and hardship on an unimaginable scale. The whole of humanity will be immersed in plagues and torments of such virulence that most of the population of the earth will be destroyed.

It is difficult to say how many millions of lost souls throughout history have come to Christ. But we do know, in comparison, that the last phase of the church on earth, when most of its professing members will be Nicolaitans, the harvest of souls – prior to the Rapture – will be meagre indeed. The professing church will have fewer and fewer “called out” ones and more and more “spewed out” ones (Revelation 3:16).

A Biblical Standpoint

If we are to understand what is happening in the world today we must see it from a Biblical standpoint. The Word of God tells us that Satan intends to send his ‘son’ in the form of the Antichrist. It also tells us that he intends to wrench Jerusalem from the Jewish remnant and give it to the false messiah. However, since the Almighty has already reserved Jerusalem for His Son, we can be certain that the resulting struggle will become the main focus of world events in the years ahead.

The Sides of the North

Do you remember Satan's five "I wills" in Isaiah chapter 14? As we set out in an earlier paper (#137), one of these relates to Jerusalem. Here is what we said in that paper:

The Holy Spirit has revealed for our benefit the five great ambitions that the Enemy is pursuing. These are not moral abstractions that impinge in some undefined way on our spiritual lives, but goals every bit as real and terrifying as those pursued by a fanatical tyrant. In two electrifying verses the Word of God tells us exactly what they are:

**"For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven,
I will exalt my throne above the stars of God:
I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation,
in the sides of the north:
I will ascend above the heights
of the clouds;
I will be like the most High."
- Isaiah 14:13-14**

The ambition that concerns us most in this paper is the middle one:
"I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north"

Many read this verse and fail to see what it is actually saying. They don't recognize the term, **"in the sides of the north."** The same term may be found also in Psalm 48, a psalm which magnifies the glory of Zion or Jerusalem in God's eternal purpose:

**"Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised
in the city of our God,
in the mountain of his holiness.
Beautiful for situation,
the joy of the whole earth,
is mount Zion,
on the sides of the north,
the city of the great King."
- Psalm 48:1-2**

Satan wants Zion, Jerusalem, "the sides of the north," for himself! He wants to occupy and control forever the city of the great king!

The LORD is a jealous God

This is the key to understanding the vast difference between Biblical Zionism and what is known today as Christian Zionism.

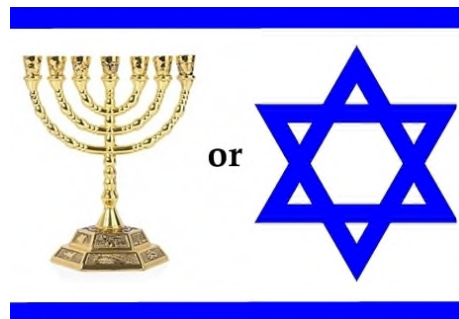
Satan intends to do all in his power to secure Jerusalem, utilising every weapon in his arsenal to mislead and deceive mankind and destroy all opposition to his plans. But the LORD has stated emphatically that Jerusalem belongs to Him and Him alone! He has reserved it for His Son, and that's that:

**" Thus saith the LORD of hosts;
I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion
with a great jealousy."
- Zechariah 1:14**

Earlier in His Word He declared:

**"...for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God:"
- Exodus 34:14**

The word "jealous" is laden with emotional intensity. When the LORD speaks of His relationship to Jerusalem in this way, He is telling the whole of mankind – in terms we can readily understand – that absolutely nothing will delay or hinder His holy will in this matter.



The passages cited allow us to see that Satan will do his utmost to oppose God and take Jerusalem for himself. He will fight for Zion with great fury and overwhelming destructiveness, projecting every last ounce of his vengeful energy into this horrendous task.

But before the fury comes the scheming.

He has been planning for this awesome confrontation ever since the LORD revealed that Jerusalem was the city He had chosen for His Name:

**"...Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there."
- 1 Kings 11:36**

Satan may even have guessed that this would be the chosen location when, about a thousand years earlier, Abraham had offered tithes to “**Melchizedek, king of Salem**” (**Genesis 14:18**). Salem was one of the old names for Jerusalem.

The LORD owns *Eretz* Israel

It is convenient for modern political pundits to reduce the conflict in the Middle East to a dispute between Jews and Arabs over the rightful ownership of the land (*eretz*) of Israel. But they are wrong. The LORD has claimed it as His own: “**The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine**” - **Leviticus 25:23**.

It is also a land which He watches over continually:

“A land which the LORD thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.” - Deuteronomy 11:12

He has allowed the Children of Israel to dwell in the land and treat it as their own, on foot of the promise he made to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob:

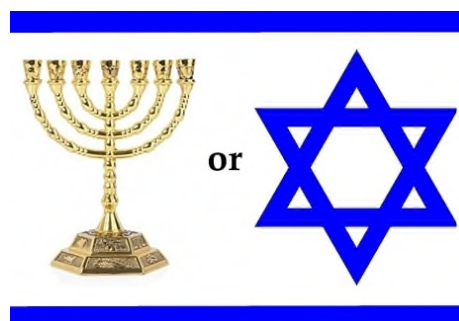
“Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.” - Deuteronomy 10:15

Thus Jerusalem is theirs on the same basis. The LORD God is the One who provides the land for their habitation in times of blessing and He is the One who drives them out in times of judgment.

He said furthermore that, whenever the Jews were scattered abroad in time of judgment, He would protect the land by making it inhospitable:

“And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it. And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste. Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths. As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.”

- Leviticus 26:32-35



Most Bible commentators, when they expound this passage, focus on the sabbaths which the land will enjoy while the Children of Israel are scattered abroad. In doing so they overlook a fairly obvious implication of this prophetic passage, namely that, when its rightful owners are absent, the land of Israel will be virtually of no use to anyone else! As the Word of God states: **“and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.”**

We know from this prophecy that, ever since 135 A.D., when the Jews were driven from Israel, the land must have lain desolate. When their enemies came in they were greatly disappointed that it would yield for them only a fraction of what it yielded for the Jews. This was God’s will for the land of Israel, and continued well into the 19th century when the Jews began to return once more to *eret* Israel. Very gradually it started to give its increase.

The modern claim by the Arabs (“Palestinians”) that their ancestors farmed the land productively for generations is plainly in conflict with the Word of God. They could only have harvested the bounty of *eret* Israel when the Jews returned in the late 19th century and then only in the regions where the Jews themselves were the legal occupants.

Satan has had to proceed with care

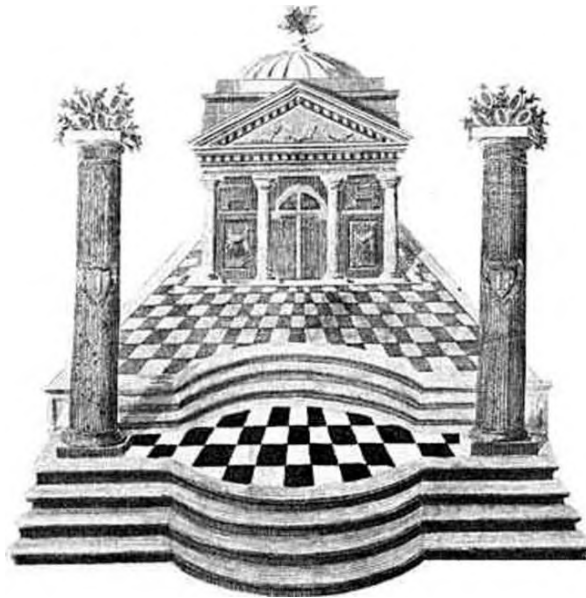
We can see from this how Satan has had to proceed with care in order to advance his plans for Jerusalem. The Ottoman Empire had made little use of the city because, in accordance with Bible prophecy, it could extract little bounty from the land as a whole.

As the Ottoman Empire began to decline, the British set about planning for its ultimate collapse. Part of that plan included the annexation of Jerusalem after the break-up of the Empire. The scheming brotherhood of international Freemasonry – which is controlled from London – was intent on gaining the Holy City and building their equivalent of the Temple of Solomon.



The Word of God foretold the re-establishment of the state of Israel, but it did not say how this would come about. What matters, for our purposes, is that this re-establishment has been achieved in accordance with international law. Since we have already shown that this was the case – see our paper, ***Proof of the Legal and Moral Right of Israel to Exist as a Sovereign State*** (#13) – we will not consider it further.

This elaborate political project is at the heart of the New World Order. As far as the nations are concerned, the proposed Temple will be Jewish, but for the dark cult of Freemasonry – which is directed by Satan himself – it will be the seat of power from which the New World Order will rule the entire earth. Once his ‘son’, the Antichrist, enters the Temple and imperiously claims it as his own, he will seemingly have fulfilled his ambition: **“I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north.”**



Viewed in this light, the New World Order is a Zionist enterprise, but the ‘Zionism’ in question is the version devised by Satan. Our heavenly Father is also a Zionist, but the Zionism he is pursuing is the one enshrined in His Holy Word.

Christians should be able to see the difference!

Alas, many do not. It has never occurred to them that the Enemy is determined to take Jerusalem for himself and build a Temple on the Temple Mount for his own purposes. It therefore suits him to have large numbers of Evangelical Christians backing him in this endeavor.

The Third “I will” is a Political Ambition

The third “I will” is a political ambition. By boasting that he will sit upon the mount of the congregation, he is claiming that the Jews will worship him. As Jesus said, **“I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.” (John 5:43)**

Since the third “I will” is a political ambition, a goal that can be defined in tangible terms, it can be accomplished in steps. Viewed retrospectively, we can see that the Enemy has already taken some of those steps: (1) prepare for the fall of the Ottoman Empire; (2) hasten its fall, if possible; (3) be directly involved in the partition and allocation of Ottoman territory; (4) assign Jerusalem and its environs to the Jews; and (5) control the political development of Israel.

If we were to formulate a corresponding series of steps to advance this process, it might include the following: (6) maintain Israel in an ongoing state of political turmoil and uncertainty, whereby radical future changes can be made; (7) win widespread support among nations for a peaceful solution to this ongoing conflict; (8) include construction of the Third Temple as a key element in that solution.

Christian Zionists are being inveigled by the masterminds behind the New World Order into supporting step #8. They have been conditioned to believe that the construction of the Third Temple will mark a blessed fulfilment of prophecy, that it will accord with God's will, and that it will virtually ensure the imminent arrival of Christ on earth. But all of this is misleading and filled with confusion. Let's see why.



And he said, “Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the lamb for a burnt offering?”

- Genesis 22:7

The Pre-Tribulation Rapture

When Christians pray, “Come, Lord Jesus” – Revelation 22:20 – they are praying for the Rapture. This is the wonderful event, foretold in prophecy, where Christ Jesus returns to receive his bride, the church. He does not return to the earth itself at that time – to judge the wicked – but remains in the sky far above the earth to meet and welcome his bride. He will then bring the saintly assembly – those who are resurrected from the grave and those who are still alive at his coming – to the place in heaven which he has prepared for them. Each will have his own “mansion” or apartment in the Lord’s vast heavenly home.

All true believers look with hope and joy to that blessed moment, and the Word of God invites us to pray for its early manifestation. But Christians are nowhere exhorted to pray for the Tribulation or any of the events pertaining to the Wrath of God. In fact we are told never to do so:

**“Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD!
to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD
is darkness, and not light.” - Amos 5:18**

The Third Temple is directly connected to the wrath-filled events of the End Time. Anyone who prays for it has crossed the line. He has taken his eyes off the blessed hope and allowed them to rest instead on the chilling execution of the LORD’s righteous judgment of mankind.

The servants of the New World Order are anxious to convince the church that the Rapture will take place long after the Tribulation has commenced. This suits their purpose. They want Christians to think that the next event on the prophetic calendar will be the building of the Third Temple in Jerusalem. But this is false. The next scheduled event in Bible prophecy is the Rapture of the church. The building of the Third Temple will have no prophetic significance until the Two Witnesses arrive and consecrate it. Until that happens it will not be a Temple of God.



**“And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh,
as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.”
- Genesis 7:16**

The Enemy is also using Dual Covenant Theology to lure Christians into believing that the construction of the Third Temple is central to the redemption of the Jews and, as such, is part of Bible prophecy. (We will discuss Dual Covenant Theology in more detail below.)

Ezekiel 8:16

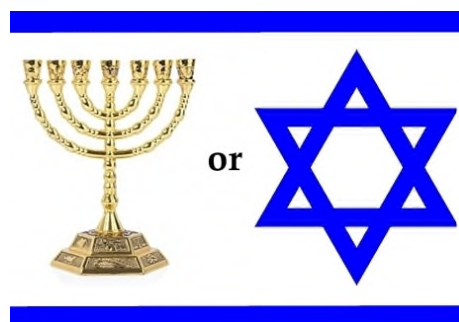
Christian Zionists should be able to see that the Third Temple will be built by people who reject Christ! Alas, most of them are strangely blind to this obvious truth. Some console themselves with the thought that, at the very least, it will be built by Jews who love the LORD God of the Bible. But they are wrong on that count also. Jesus said: **“I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.” (John 14:6)** Those who reject him, reject the Father also. So it is impossible for anyone, including the Jews, to construct a Temple in the name of our Heavenly Father while at the same time formally rejecting His Son.

Christian Zionists have yet to realize that the construction of the Third Temple will be planned and supervised – and, on its completion, dedicated – by Jews who have not only rejected Jesus of Nazareth but who have also rejected, with blasphemous contempt, the LORD God of the Bible. Spiritually they are direct descendants of the Jewish leaders identified by the prophet Ezekiel:

“And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east.”

- Ezekiel 8:16

The Messiah they are waiting for is definitely not Jesus of Nazareth. They have a very different ‘Shepherd’ in mind.



Even if the Third Temple were to be built exclusively by “righteous Jews”, as the Christian Zionists conceive them, they would be doing so in their pride and in their apostasy. They would also be doing so in violation and defiance of all that the Bible teaches about holiness, which can only ever mean holy in the eyes of God.

Consider just one stunning example, the Water of Separation, which is defined as “**a purification for sin.**” (**Numbers 19:9**) This is made from the ashes of the red heifer. These ashes are produced in a fire set outside the camp in which the flesh of the red heifer is consumed, along with hyssop, cedar wood, scarlet fabric, and the wood used as fuel for the fire. When the heifer is killed by his assistant, the Aaronic priest sprinkles her blood seven times before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

There is a major problem with any modern-day attempt to duplicate what the Word of God has specified in Numbers chapter 19. The ceremony requires a duly consecrated Aaronic priest, a direct descendant of Aaron. He must have been consecrated by one of his immediate predecessors. This chain of anointment must have remained unbroken and be connected directly to the priestly consecration that began when Moses anointed Aaron and his sons. This vital condition cannot be satisfied in our modern era. We have no prophet of God to consecrate the first priest, as Moses consecrated Aaron and his sons. So, unless the LORD sends a prophet to fulfil this task, all modern attempts to rebuild the Temple and reinstitute the Temple sacrifices and other sacred ceremonies are entirely vain.

With one exception, there is no modern purification for sin that meets the standard set by God. That one exception is faith in the blood of Christ. Until the Jews can accept the sanctifying power of his precious blood, they will remain in their sins.



The Real Builders of the Third Temple

It ought to be public knowledge by now that the Jews who plan to build the Third Temple in Jerusalem are part of the international cabal who are implementing a New World Order. The Temple they propose to build is the Temple long planned by the leaders of Freemasonry. The various Luciferian cults which serve the Enemy, and which beguile mankind with their lies, are working in concert on this project. Along the way they are subverting and co-opting whomever they can to help them achieve their goal.

The Temple which they intend to build will be no more than an ornate structure that will please the Gnostic illuminati and Cabalistic wizards of the New World Order. It will not be a consecrated Temple of God, but a blasphemous counterfeit. And if that is the case, then it will not be possible for the Antichrist to commit within its precincts “**the abomination of desolation**” about which Daniel spoke in 9:27 and to which Jesus referred in Matthew 24:15 and Mark 13:14.

In our paper, *The Mission of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation* (#164), we discussed the ministry of the two witnesses during their brief time here on earth. The following excerpt addresses the abomination of desolation and how it relates to what Jesus said in Matthew 17:11 about the role of Elijah in the End Time:

Elijah will restore all things

This is what Christ meant when he said that Elijah would "restore all things" – “**Elias [Elijah] truly shall first come, and restore all things.**” (**Matthew 17:11**). What "things" did Jesus have in mind? Well, at the time he spoke those words, many of the "things" in question were still in place, notably the Temple, the priesthood and the sacrifices. His disciples would not have understood the prophetic implications of what he was saying since he was referring to the condition of Israel and the city of Jerusalem after 70 A.D.

When the Romans destroyed the city and demolished the Temple they removed the very "things" that Elijah will one day restore. The appointed place of the twice-daily sacrifices had been taken from them, along with the priests who were authorized to make the sacrifices. The Feasts too were gone, most notably the Day of Atonement when the Aaronic High Priest entered into the Holy of Holies. Much else was destroyed in this unimaginable catastrophe: the holy vessels, the holy vestments, the method of manufacturing the incense and anointing oil, the water of sanctification, the Temple records, the priestly schools, the singers and musical instruments, the silver trumpets, and the long-established and highly intricate Levitical system of Temple administration.

Consecrating the Temple

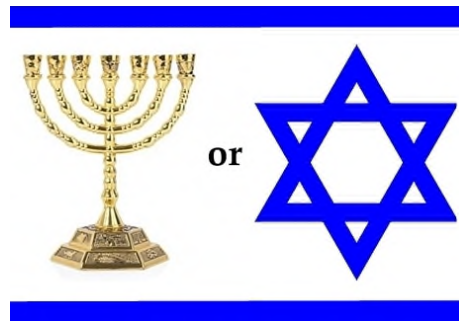
When Elijah returns he will restore all things. He will train and consecrate the Aaronic line of priests and their Levitical assistants, teaching them the Mosaic rituals in godly conformity with the Torah. He will show them how to make the sanctifying water of the red heifer, the holy anointing oil, and the sacrificial incense. He will approve the vestments and vessels and the various elements needed to conduct the offerings ordained by Moses. Most important of all, he will consecrate the Temple so that it will no longer stand merely as a building erected and dedicated by man. Rather it will stand as the very place that the LORD God of all Creation has approved and recognized – through His witness and emissary, Elijah – as His Holy Temple on earth.

The Antichrist can only desecrate a place that is truly holy in the eyes of God. If the LORD did not consecrate the Temple through the office of Elijah, it would not be possible for the Antichrist to profane it. The abomination of desolation can only take place in this divinely anointed location, in a temple building consecrated by a prophet of God. No earthly building, even a magnificent Temple built by man on the Temple Mount in Jerusalem, would satisfy that requirement.

Born-again Christians will need to reflect on this. When we can see that the Temple which men will build can have prophetic significance only when it is consecrated by a prophet of God, we will see why Elijah must come first to restore all things.

Man, by his own will, cannot consecrate the Temple. It makes no difference how many celebrated rabbis claim it can be done! The Word of God plainly states that it is utterly impossible. Only Elijah, the prophet whom the LORD will send, can do this.

The First Temple was consecrated by the authority vested by God in David and Solomon. The Second Temple was consecrated by the authority vested by God in Haggai and Zechariah. And the Third Temple will be consecrated by the authority vested by God in Elijah.



Christian Zionists need to review their entire understanding of Scripture as it pertains to the Temple and the End Time. They need to see that the plan currently under way to build the Third Temple is controlled by the masterminds behind the New World Order, that it is a rebellious Masonic enterprise, that it is overseen by the Synagogue of Satan, and that its only purpose is to give glory to the Adversary.

What *does* God ask of believers in relation to Israel?

No doubt the great majority of Christian Zionists are motivated by pure intentions and a sincere desire to serve the LORD. But we must do so in accordance with His will, as stated in His Word.

Christians need to reflect prayerfully on what God in Heaven requires of them in relation to Israel and the Jewish people. Psalm 122 tells us to **“Pray for the peace of Jerusalem”** and to **“seek [its] good”**. It gives three reasons:

“They shall prosper that love thee.”

“For my brethren and companions’ sakes...”

“Because of the house of the LORD our God...”

If the LORD loves Jerusalem then we should too. If He has chosen it for His Son, then it must be incredibly special. Jesus will return to it someday and save it from destruction. He will then build his Temple anew, the great Temple of the Millennium, from which he will govern Israel and the world at large.

As Christians we know that salvation came to us through the Jews, and that salvation will come to the Jews also, to the remnant who will one day accept Jesus of Nazareth as their Messiah: **“...at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.” (Romans 11:5)**. So we witness to them, we bless their homeland, and we pray for the peace of Jerusalem. We also promote a clear Biblical understanding of their past, their present, and their future. In doing so we distinguish carefully between the Jews as a people – whom the LORD watches over continually – and the counterfeit cadre in their midst, the Synagogue of Satan, who are conspiring with their counterparts elsewhere to create a New World Order.

How the Enemy is exploiting ‘Christian Zionism’

By and large Christian Zionists are very well-meaning individuals. They love the LORD and want only what is best for the Jewish people. They also want to support Israel only in a way that is pleasing to the LORD. Alas, when it comes to deciding what qualifies as “best” and “pleasing”, they are far too easily influenced by the leaders of Secular Zionism and are unwittingly led into supporting goals and adopting positions which have no scriptural basis.

It may help to consider what the Enemy hopes to achieve by keeping them in tow. The list is long and may include elements in addition to those set out below:

1. The Judaization of Christianity

We are witnessing the gradual encroachment of Jewish scholarship and ‘expert opinion’ into traditional Bible exegesis. Jewish rabbis and academics who claim to have converted to Christianity, and who often display a wealth of knowledge in their chosen field, are adding a distinctly Judaic dimension to Christian theology.

When we go back and examine the work of past Jewish converts to Christianity, we find scholarly men of the calibre of David Baron, Adolph Saphir, and Alfred Edersheim, all of whom could expertly expound the Bible without introducing a so-called Jewish perspective. In our modern era, we had Richard Wurmbrand, another Jewish convert to Christianity, who faithfully expounded God’s Word without ever trying to Judaize it. They had no political agenda.

Today, alas, many of their counterparts are following an agenda set by Secular Zionists. By various means they are trying to convince Gentile Christians that their traditional understanding of the Bible is deficient, that the great Bible scholars of the 19th century were lacking the insight and the skills needed to accurately expound the Word of God. Without an inside knowledge of Jewish thought processes – the distinctive nuances and subtleties of the ‘Hebrew mind’ – they allegedly missed or downplayed the importance of many social, cultural and linguistic factors which affected the meaning of the text.



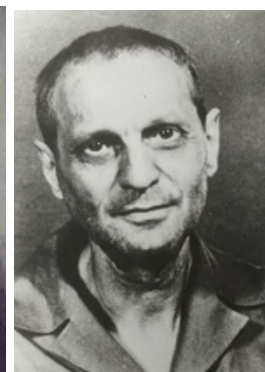
David Baron



Adolph Saphir



Alfred Edersheim



Richard Wurmbrand

What these people are doing is fairly transparent. With shameless arrogance they are making rules and establishing criteria which debar non-Jews from expounding Scripture. Every year they seem to tighten the screws a little more. They are even claiming to be the true interpreters of the New Testament! Apparently, while it was written in Greek, the New Testament was recorded by Jews who thought in a Jewish way and therefore the only scholars who are equipped to expound it correctly are Jews.

How did Christianity survive for nearly two thousand years without their 'special knowledge' and their mysterious insights? These are the same people whose fathers managed to twist, distort and manipulate every verse in the Old Testament which pointed to Jesus of Nazareth as the Messiah and make it mean everything and anything but what it plainly said.

The 'real' name of Jesus

Seemingly we are now meant to call Jesus 'Yeshua' since that is his 'real' name.

The apostle Paul never referred to him by the name Yeshua. Neither did the Apostle Peter, nor the Apostle John, nor any other New Testament author. The name Jesus (*Iēsous* in Greek) occurs 983 times in the New Testament, the name 'Yeshua' never. It takes an acutely arrogant person to insist that 'Yeshua' is the 'real' name of our Savior and 'Jesus' or *Iēsous* is in some way inferior.

This is a mark of how little these Judaizers really care about God's Word. The New Testament was written in Greek because the Jews had lost the right to have it recorded in their own language. Even Aramaic takes precedence over Hebrew in the New Testament. The Holy Spirit chose Greek as the language of the New Testament because it made the truth of God and the news of our savior, Christ Jesus, accessible to all nations. Jesus himself underscored this when he appeared to John in the Book of Revelation. We are never told that Jesus spoke in Hebrew to John – as he had when he appeared to Paul on the road to Damascus. Since his words are recorded in Greek we can reasonably assume that Jesus spoke in the Greek language to John.

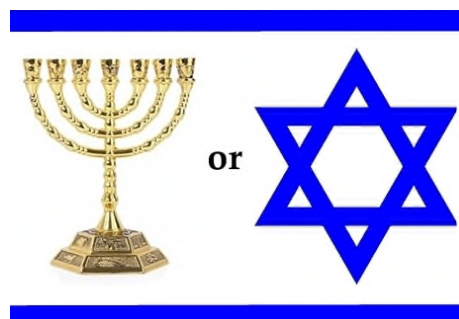


As he ended his discourse to John, he said, “**I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.**” (Revelation 22:16). If the Messiah saw fit to refer to himself by the name “Jesus” (*Iēsous* in Greek) in the final chapter of the Bible, then we are truly blessed to address him by the same name every day of our lives.

The rebellious cabal who have dominated Judaism since the Babylonian captivity succeeded in destroying the truth of the Torah by compiling the Talmud. By treating it as an addition to Scripture, a work of equal authority, they undermined the plain meaning of the Torah in countless ways. These so-called sages or rabbis devised so many rules and exceptions, so many “nuances” and subtle interpretations, that the Word of God was fatally obscured beneath layers of human invention.

The modern Judaizers are trying something similar with the New Testament.

Many sincere believers are being taken in by the Hebrew Roots movement and similar Judaizing initiatives. Rather than exercising their discernment and conducting a close study of God’s Word, they are relying instead on a Jewish ‘expert’ to tell them what the Bible ‘really’ means. In due course many of them end up supporting and propagating a gospel message which has no power to save. And that suits the Enemy just fine.



2. The so-called Noahide Laws

The NWO incursion into Christianity is also promoting the seven ‘Noahide Laws’ which, it is claimed, are binding on all Gentiles.

We have written in detail about these supposed laws – see ***The Sinister Purpose of the So-called Noahide Laws***, #183 – and shown how they were invented by apostate Jewish rabbis to exercise control over Gentiles. They were cunningly endorsed under U.S. law, though most Americans do not know this. Successive U.S. Presidents, beginning with Carter, have honored them annually.

The same ceremonial observance includes a recognition of the birthday of Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, the departed leader of the ultra-orthodox Jewish movement, Chabad Lubavich. Why the American people should accord such an honor to someone who tried to imply he was the Messiah is beyond comprehension. Equally incomprehensible is their tacit acceptance of a judicial forum, yet to be established, that will regulate the observance of the Noahide Laws. This court will arrogate to itself the power to order the summary execution of anyone found guilty of idolatry. Since belief in the deity of Jesus Christ is considered idolatry by many orthodox Jews, the elected representatives of the American people have deceitfully and seditiously passed a law that could in future be used to suppress Christianity and liquidate believers.

Christian Zionists are being slowly indoctrinated into the Noahide Laws. Since most of them have no appreciation whatsoever of the dangers posed by the New World Order, they naively believe all they are told about these so-called laws.

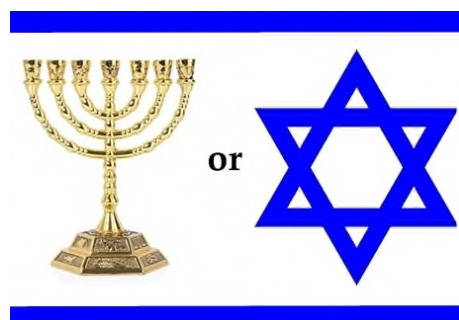
If Christian Zionism did nothing but provide a means to promote these insidious laws among born-again Christians, it would have served its purpose many times over.

3. Two forms of salvation

As incredible as it may seem some leading Christian Zionists are teaching that a Jew's path to salvation differs from that of a Gentile. This heretical teaching is sometimes given the pompous title, Dual Covenant theology. In reality, it is nothing but old-fashioned, Cross-denying paganism. According to one of its chief exponents, a Jew is saved if he "lives in the light" of the Torah. He does not need to hear the Gospel! He does not need to accept Jesus Christ as his Lord and Savior! The cross and the blood do not apply to him. He is already "in a covenant relationship" with God and will be redeemed on that basis.

It is hardly necessary to refute any of this nonsense. Even the least informed believer should see it for what it is. And yet a great many Christian Zionists do not.

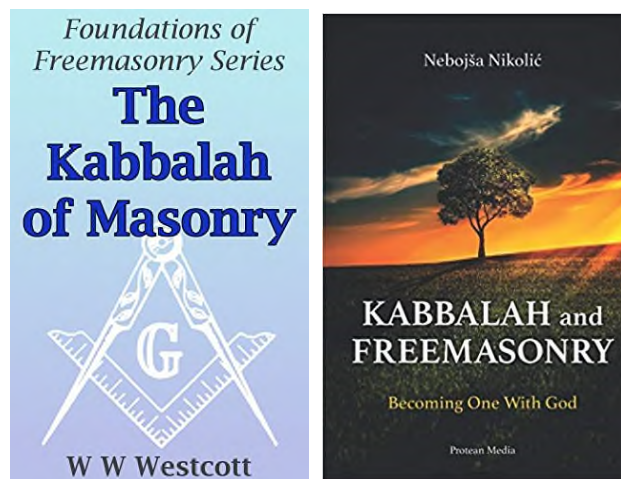
One of the unfortunate implications of this false teaching is that Christians are now being discouraged from evangelizing Jews. If the Jews are allegedly following a different path to salvation then they have no need to hear about Christ. How pleasing this must be to Satan and his minions!



4. Tricking Christians into supporting the Masonic Temple

As an organized international movement, Christian Zionism is being used to trick Christians into supporting the construction of the Third Temple in Jerusalem. They are made to feel privileged to be involved in such an historic undertaking, not realizing that the 'Temple', in its non-consecrated state, will be nothing more than a monument to human folly. Its construction will be financed and overseen by the same Luciferian cabal who are bringing in the New World Order.

The Third Temple will only become the Temple spoken of in Daniel 9 if and when it is consecrated by Elijah. Christian Zionists don't appear to understand this. Neither do they appear to understand how their good-will is being manipulated for political purposes to advance the main goal of Freemasonry.



5. The Sanhedrin

Perhaps the most perplexing aspect of all this is the way many Christian Zionists have responded warmly to rumors that the ancient Jewish institution known as the Sanhedrin has been re-established. Do they not understand that the recreation of this institution in the modern era will mark a major step forward in the suppression of Christianity? Every member of that body, once it is established, will be a high practitioner of Kabbalah or Jewish magic.

6. Dominionism

Supporters of Christian Zionism are strongly attracted to Dominionism, the false doctrine which holds that man will bring in the Kingdom on behalf of Christ and that, upon its establishment, Christ will return in person to rule from the throne of David in Jerusalem. We have already dealt with this topic in some detail in our paper, ***The Gall of Dominionism: Man Will Not and Cannot Bring in the Kingdom*** (#157).

The Gall of Dominionism: Man Will Not and Cannot Bring in the Kingdom

by Jeremy James



Dominionism effectively rejects all End Time prophecy pertaining to the Tribulation, claiming that Bible passages which speak of God's wrath have already been fulfilled or that they refer to a scenario which will come to pass only if man fails to bring in the Kingdom. As we stated in our earlier paper, it tries to hide the judicial mission of Jesus in the End Time:

The Lion of Judah

The Enemy is working hard to hide the true character of Jesus at his second coming. He will not be returning as the lamb, but as the lion, the Lion of Judah, to execute judgment on all who rejected the gospel. The Enemy still tries to portray him as the lamb, the gentlest of individuals who would in no wise cast out the sinner. But the sinner whom Jesus accepts is the one who repents! All the rest must face the wrath of God, the righteous judgment that will fall upon all who have rejected Christ and His Heavenly Father.

Here is how the Apostle Paul referred to this momentous End Time event:

**“...when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his
mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on
them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel
of our Lord Jesus Christ:” (2 Thessalonians 1:7-8)**

This is Christ Jesus of Nazareth, the Lion of Judah, carrying out the mission given to him by his Father.

Most Evangelicals today have forgotten this! They have been lulled into the same complacency that Rome has instilled into the hearts of most Catholics. To them he is still a babe in his mother's arms, or a tortured victim nailed to a cross. They gloss over his triumph on Calvary, and treat his glorious resurrection as a kind of aftermath to Calvary, a mere continuation of a journey interrupted for three days. They try to hide the fact that Jesus died once and rose again, victorious, having destroyed death itself and freed all mankind from the icy grip of Satan. Today he lives bodily in heaven at the right hand of his Father, interceding for the saints, and awaiting the command from his Father to go forth and retrieve his Bride. Having done that he will return to earth and execute severe judgment on all who brazenly defied his Father's will and rejected the free gift of salvation.

7. Other implications of 'Christian Zionism'

Since it is attached to an ever-evolving political machine, Christian Zionism is constantly being 'updated'. Its followers are similar to the citizens of Athens, who **"spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing"** (Acts 17:21). Instead of rooting their understanding in God's Word – which never changes – they allow themselves to be pushed to and fro by the latest news from Israel, or the White House, or the Middle East, or somewhere else. This spirit of inconstancy affects their grasp of God's Word. Great pillars of Christian eschatology are modified to accommodate the ever-shifting sands of human expectation. Their Third Temple scenario can be kept alive only by ignoring aspects of Bible prophecy. This is why they hardly ever mention the Two Witnesses or the Pre-Tribulation Rapture or the Wrath of God. The role of Satan is also ignored, as though man could embark on such a task from purely altruistic motives.

Israel in Bible Prophecy: An Overview

Before concluding, it may help if we summarize the main points in Bible prophecy pertaining to Israel in the End Time:

The LORD has preserved a Remnant

1. The LORD God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob has preserved a remnant, **"the remnant of Jacob"** (Isaiah 10:21), among the worldwide Jewish community. We will not know who these are until Jesus returns. There is no indication at the present time who they might be.

“I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold:” - Micah 2:12

“And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever.” - Micah 4:7

“Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.” - Zechariah 8:6

The Remnant retains the Promises

2. The church has not replaced Israel. Replacement Theology (like Dual Covenant theology) is a lie. The promises pertaining to Israel are still current and will be fulfilled in due course through the mercy and faithfulness of God.

The Jews are the rightful owners of Israel

3. The Jews are the rightful owners of the land of Israel in the eyes of God. They are also the rightful owners of the land under international law. The same international procedures that established the state of Israel (“**the fig tree**”) after the break-up of the Ottoman Empire also established “**all the trees**”, namely the countries that surround Israel – Lebanon, Jordan, Syria, Iraq, and Saudi Arabia (**Luke 21:29**). All were validly constituted.

The Jews as a nation are still at enmity with God

4. The Jews today are at war with God. All of them (with a handful of exceptions) reject Christ Jesus, their Messiah. Despite what some of them may believe, they have also rejected the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. The Bible states that any person who rejects His Son has rejected Him also (“**He that hateth me hateth my Father also.**” - **John 15:23**). Thus the Jewish nation as a whole is in a dire spiritual condition.

The Synagogue of Satan

5. To make matters worse, the Enemy has secured substantial control over the religious, social, economic and political structures that underpin Judaism and the state of Israel. Christ referred twice to the Synagogue of Satan, a group within Judaism which serves Satan and which – by definition – is dedicated to the destruction of the Jewish people. They may call themselves Jews, but they are not.

Under God's judgment and protection

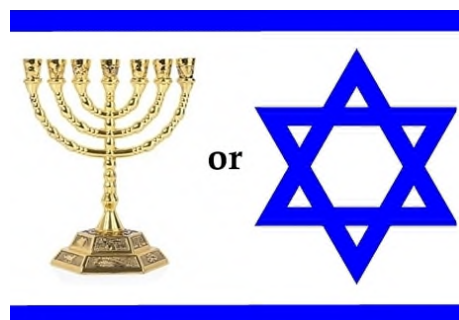
6. The Jews are under both the judgment and the protection of God. The End Time will see a startling manifestation of both. The Jews who think the New World Order will work to their advantage are greatly mistaken. The **“time of Jacob's trouble” (Jeremiah 30:7)** will be a time of testing and tribulation unlike any in history.

The veil spread over all nations

7. The Synagogue of Satan is steering the New World Order toward its ultimate objective, the annihilation of all Christians and Jews. Much of the corporate and financial world is under its control. This includes the music and television industries, Hollywood, pornography, narcotics, pharmaceuticals, the international arms industry, gambling, child trafficking and prostitution, and virtually any activity that combines wealth generation with moral corruption. The Messiah will destroy this veil of darkness and deception on his return: **“And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.” - Isaiah 25:7**

The Deliberate Separation of the Jews from the Torah

8. The Synagogue of Satan has worked hard down the centuries to lure the Jews away from the Torah, and it has been very successful. The Talmud, a commentary on the Torah, has acquired a status equal to that of the Torah, which is a blasphemous claim, and has picked apart the Word of God with outrageous disregard for the righteousness and sovereignty of God. The Synagogue of Satan has also lured a great many Jews into the magical perversion known as Kabbalah and developed insipid forms of Judaism – Reform and Conservative Judaism – which are little more than liturgical expressions of Jewish ethnicity.



The Arrival of the Two Witnesses

9. The Third Temple, when it is built, will enter the realms of Bible prophecy with the arrival of the Two Witnesses. If our interpretation of Scripture is correct, they will literally take control of the Temple and consecrate it to God. Elijah and his fellow witness will restore all things. Over a period of three and a half years they will deny access to the New World Order, sending down fire from heaven on all who oppose them. They will be reviled by the international media and cursed by all who support the New World Order.

The False Prophet

10. To help counter this bad publicity and bolster the public image of the Antichrist, the False Prophet will perform wonders which he will broadcast through the media to every corner of the world. Some of these may even involve special effects and advanced technology.

The Antichrist

11. Finally, the Antichrist will arrive in Jerusalem and kill both of the Witnesses. There will be worldwide jubilation. Television screens in every country will carry images of their lifeless bodies strewn like garbage in the street. Three and a half days will pass. Then, to everyone's horror, they will come back to life and ascend up to heaven. The shock and consternation will cause the Antichrist to rush to the Temple and declare to the world that he is god. In his fury he will commit the abomination of desolation and order his troops to slaughter all the Jews in Jerusalem.

The Miraculous Flight

12. By miraculous intervention, a great many Jews will flee to safety in a place prepared for them in Jordan by the Archangel Michael. They will be protected there for three and a half years from the rage and fury of the Antichrist, who will use every weapon at his disposal to penetrate their "sheep fold".

Anti-Jewish propaganda

13. The End Time will witness a massive increase in anti-Jewish propaganda. The Synagogue of Satan is engineering a situation, similar to that in Nazi Germany, where the Jews will be blamed for all the problems of humanity. In reality these problems are being generated by Satan himself and his dark band of followers here on earth, only some of whom are Jewish. The role of a substantial number of non-Jews in the coming mayhem will be ignored. Even though only a small proportion of their total official population will be complicit, the Jews as a whole will take the blame for everything. This is why the nations of the world will each send an army to Israel to assist in its destruction.

The 144,000 Jewish evangelists

14. Elijah and the second witness will likely train the 144,000 Jewish men who will evangelize the world like a school of prophets during the Tribulation. This is a further reason to believe Elisha will be the second witness since he worked alongside Elijah in the original School of the Prophets.

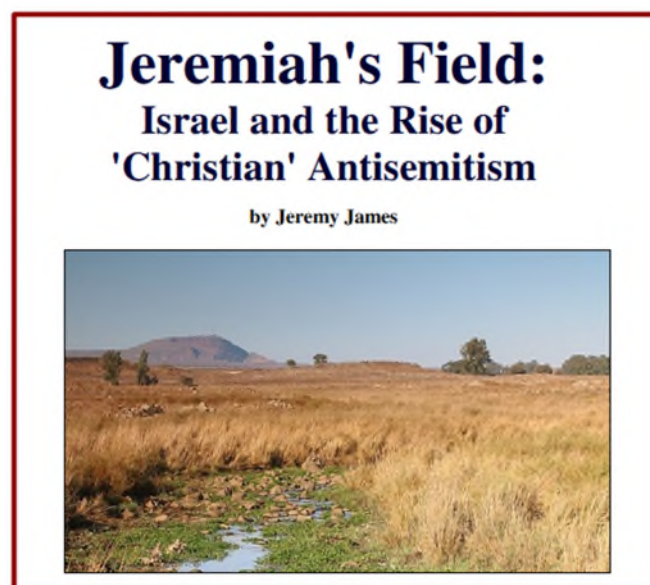
The Remnant receive their Sight

15. Despite the miraculous way they are preserved from destruction, the Jews who are protected by the Archangel Michael will be slow to accept that Jesus of Nazareth was, and is, their Messiah. Their "sight" will return only gradually. Jesus may have alluded allegorically to this prophetic process when he healed the blind man at Bethsaida:

"And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him. And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought. And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking. After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly. And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town."

- Mark 8:22-26

Many Bible scholars have commented on the uniqueness of this miraculous healing since it came in two phases, thereby suggesting – it would seem – that the first phase was only partly successful and that a further step was needed to achieve a complete healing. No other miracle by Jesus was performed in this way. (For a more detailed examination of this miracle, see *Jeremiah's Field* (#67)).



The prophet Zechariah referred to the same “refining” process that Israel would go through in the End Time:

**"And I will bring the third part through the fire,
and will refine them as silver is refined,
and will try them as gold is tried:
they shall call on my name,
and I will hear them:
I will say, It is my people:
and they shall say,
The LORD is my God."**

- Zechariah 13:9

Our heavenly Father even ‘reassured’ Jesus that his people would accept him when he returned the second time:

**The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou
in the midst of thine enemies. Thy people shall
be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of
holiness from the womb of the morning:
thou hast the dew of thy youth.**

- Psalm 110:2-3

The Challenge for Bible-believing Christians

It is hard for many Christians to accept all of this. Even though they are not antisemitic, they are convinced that the church has replaced Israel. They fail to weigh Bible prophecy in its totality and discern the ultimate purpose of God for the remnant of Israel. To the extent that they ever bother to think about the plan that Satan is following, or whether he even has a plan, they fail to see that he is determined to destroy the Jews. Jesus said he would return only when they call on him and utter those precious words, **“Blessed is he who comes in the name of the LORD.” (Matthew 23:39).**

Satan wants to ensure that this never happens. He knows that, if he can succeed in annihilating them, he will retain control of the earth and save his own skin. To this end he is taking maximum advantage of the obstinacy and pride that has characterized their relationship with God from the beginning.

Moses summed this up shortly before his death:

**“For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet
alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and
how much more after my death?”**

- Deuteronomy 31:27

Isaiah made a very similar assessment:

**“...this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not
hear the law of the LORD: Which say to the seers, See not; and to the
prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth
things, prophecy deceits:”**

- Isaiah 30:9-10

However, just a few verses later the LORD gave His response: He will wait, and when they finally cry to Him, He will answer! –

**“And therefore will the LORD wait,
that he may be gracious unto you,
and therefore will he be exalted,
that he may have mercy upon you...
For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem:
thou shalt weep no more:
he will be very gracious unto thee
at the voice of thy cry;
when he shall hear it,
he will answer thee.”**
- Isaiah 30:18-19

This promise is repeated in Zechariah 13:9, which he have just quoted.

Even though they are a rebellious people – so stubborn! so proud! – the LORD will do exactly as He promised. The remnant will be saved.

Why will He do this? Well, verse 18 above gives the answer: **“that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted.”** In other words they are saved purely by grace, for the sake of His Holy Name.

It is just as the prophet Samuel said:

**“For the LORD will not forsake his people
for his great name's sake:
because it hath pleased the LORD
to make you his people.”**
- 1 Samuel 12:22

Those Jews who come through **“the time of Jacob’s trouble”** and accept Christ Jesus as their Messiah will be vastly different from the apostate, unbelieving and rebellious nation of a few years previously. They will grieve terribly when they realize that they rejected their Messiah at his first coming. And they will acknowledge that the punishment they received on foot of that rejection was wholly justified.

They will be changed utterly, as all are changed who are born again:

**“In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and
he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the
house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the LORD before them...
And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of
Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications:”**

- Zechariah 12:8 & 10

The LORD God in heaven will do this for His own glory, for His great names's sake, and for His Son. He will not do it because man, whether Jew or Gentile, "deserves" to be saved, for no-one is deserving of salvation:

"Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went. And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes. For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land. Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh."

- Ezekiel 36:23-26

For His mercy endureth forever!

**Jeremy James
Ireland
May 28, 2019**

APPENDIX A

**Other relevant papers in this series, written by Jeremy James
and available on www.zephaniah.eu**

2019

- #183 The Sinister Purpose of the So-called Noahide Laws

2018

- #164 The Mission of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation
#157 The Gall of Dominionism: Man Will Not and Cannot Bring In the Kingdom

2017

- #138 Biblical Zionism and Its Enemies
#137 Holy City: The LORD has Chosen Jerusalem for His Son
#136 Burning Instead of Beauty: A Biblical View of the Holocaust

2016

- #113 The Wicked Shall Do Wickedly: The US Betrayal of Israel

2015

- #67 Jeremiah's Field: Israel and the Rise of 'Christian' Antisemitism

2012

- #24 The Commitment to Israel of the Pre-incarnate Christ

2011

- #23 One of Satan's Greatest Lies [Replacement Theology]
#18 Psalm 83 and the Coming Wave of Attacks Against Israel

2010

- #13 Proof of the Legal and Moral Right of Israel to Exist as a Sovereign State